



## **COPYRIGHT AND USE OF THIS THESIS**

This thesis must be used in accordance with the provisions of the Copyright Act 1968.

Reproduction of material protected by copyright may be an infringement of copyright and copyright owners may be entitled to take legal action against persons who infringe their copyright.

Section 51 (2) of the Copyright Act permits an authorized officer of a university library or archives to provide a copy (by communication or otherwise) of an unpublished thesis kept in the library or archives, to a person who satisfies the authorized officer that he or she requires the reproduction for the purposes of research or study.

The Copyright Act grants the creator of a work a number of moral rights, specifically the right of attribution, the right against false attribution and the right of integrity.

You may infringe the author's moral rights if you:

- fail to acknowledge the author of this thesis if you quote sections from the work
- attribute this thesis to another author
- subject this thesis to derogatory treatment which may prejudice the author's reputation

For further information contact the University's Copyright Service.

**[sydney.edu.au/copyright](http://sydney.edu.au/copyright)**

---

# THE ROLE OF FREE BETA SUBUNIT OF HUMAN CHORIONIC GONADOTROPIN IN HIGH-GRADE SEROUS CANCER

---

*Snega Marina Sinnappan*

This thesis is submitted in fulfilment of the requirement for the degree of  
Doctor of Philosophy, Faculty of Medicine, University of Sydney

Functional Genomics Laboratory  
Hormones and Cancer Group  
Kolling Institute of Medical Research  
Northern Clinical School  
Royal North Shore Hospital  
Faculty of Medicine  
University of Sydney

September, 2015

**KOLLING**  
Institute of  
Medical Research



## ***Declaration***

The work described in this thesis was performed by the candidate, except where due acknowledgement has been made.

This work was undertaken in the Functional Genomics Group at the Kolling Institute of Medical Research, Royal North Shore Hospital. I declare that no part of this work has been submitted previously for the purpose of obtaining a degree or diploma in any other university.

Snega Marina Sinnappan

September 2015

## *Dedication*

*This thesis is dedicated to my family and loving husband.*

## *Acknowledgments*

First and foremost I would like to acknowledge my supervisors, Professor Deborah Marsh and Professor Robert Baxter. Their support and guidance have been paramount to the completing of this work. Thank you for supporting my ideas and encouraging me to present my work at local, national and international conferences.

I would like to thank Mrs Kristie Dickson a colleague and friend who has been invaluable during the course of my PhD. Thank you for not only your practical assistance in the lab, but all your advice on how to balance work and family. Thank you to Dr Casina Kan, Dr Martyn Bullock and Dr Sergey Kurdyukov for all their technical support and help into putting things into perspective during the challenging times.

Many thanks to all members past and present of the Hormones and Cancer Group and in particular the Functional Genomics lab for all their support. I can truly say this work was a product of team work. It has been a privilege to have worked with you all.

I would also like to acknowledge the financial support provided by the Dora Lush Biomedical Research Postgraduate Scholarship and Northern Clinical School Top-Up as well as The Postgraduate Research Support Scheme, Beryl and Jack Jacobs Travel Awards, Kolling Travel Awards.

I would like to thank my friends for their understanding and always keeping my spirits up. Thank you to my loving family in India and South Africa, for their encouragement and support; though we are far apart I know I am never far from your thoughts. Lastly, I would like to thank my husband Carl who has been my rock and who has always believed in me during the trying times – Thank you.

## ***Abstract***

**Introduction:** Ovarian cancer is one of the most lethal gynaecological cancers in the developed world. Development of chemoresistance to platinum-based drugs is a key factor for the high morbidity seen in this malignancy. Epithelial ovarian cancer (EOC) is the most common form of ovarian cancer, with high-grade serous cancer (HGSC) accounting for up to 75% of EOC. The  $\beta$ -subunit of human chorionic gonadotropin (hCG $\beta$ ) is elevated in a number of epithelial cancers, including ovarian cancer, and is often associated with aggressive and metastatic disease with poor clinical outcomes. Studies have shown evidence of the biological activity of hCG $\beta$  in epithelial cancer including proliferation, apoptosis, and migration. The level of hCG $\beta$  has also been shown to be associated in chemoresistance in small-cell lung cancer patients.

**Aims and Methods:** The aim of this thesis was to investigate the role of hCG $\beta$  in modulating oncogenic functions and drug resistance in HGSC cell line models. The expression levels of the genes encoding hCG $\beta$ , *CGB*, and secreted hCG $\beta$  were determined by qRT-PCR and ELISA, respectively, in a panel of eight HGSC cell lines: A2780, A2780cis, CaOV-3, HEY, OVCAR-3, OV202, PEO-1 and SKOV-3. hCG $\beta$  was downregulated with two siRNAs or overexpressed using an expression plasmid vector in order to determine its role in cell proliferation, migration, adhesion and response to platinum-based drugs. The quantitative proteomic technique, isobaric tags for relative and absolute quantitation (iTRAQ), was employed to determine the mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  might be involved in the response of HGSC cells to cisplatin. A selected number of proteins found to be dysregulated were validated by western blotting.

**Results and Discussion:** All eight HGSC cell lines expressed *CGB* transcript(s) and secreted hCG $\beta$ , with SKOV-3 and HEY cells being the highest expressers. HEY cells and the pair of cisplatin sensitive/resistant cell lines, A2780 and A2780cis, were chosen for functional studies. The effect of hCG $\beta$  on cell proliferation was cell type dependent, as downregulation of hCG $\beta$  significantly decreased proliferation of A2780cis and HEY cells, but its effect on A2780 cells seemed to be dependent on the siRNA used to downregulate hCG $\beta$ . This suggested that the two siRNAs targeting hCG $\beta$  may have some differences in their actions. Overexpression of hCG $\beta$  had no effect on proliferation in any cell line, suggesting that a threshold level may be reached beyond which hCG $\beta$  had no effect. Downregulation of hCG $\beta$  increased cell adhesion of HEY and A2780cis cells on the various extracellular matrix (ECM) proteins, which suggested that hCG $\beta$  may be inhibitory to cell adhesion. Cell migration was not influenced by hCG $\beta$ .

hCG $\beta$  may have a role in the response of HGSC cells to cisplatin, as downregulation of hCG $\beta$  in A2780cis and HEY cells increased sensitivity to cisplatin; however, this effect was not seen in the cisplatin sensitive A2780 cells. This suggested that hCG $\beta$  may be involved in the response of HGSC cells towards cisplatin but only when cells have acquired resistance to cisplatin. An increase in drug sensitivity was also observed when cells were treated with carboplatin and oxaliplatin, particularly in A2780cis cells. This was not surprising for carboplatin which is thought to have a similar mode of action to cisplatin, but unexpected for oxaliplatin as it is thought to have a different mode of action. These results suggested that hCG $\beta$  may be involved in a common mechanism of action for all three drugs.

iTRAQ and pathway analysis revealed a number of proteins and pathways that were differentially regulated when cells were treated with cisplatin following hCG $\beta$

downregulation, compared to cisplatin treatment alone. Validation by western blotting revealed that the wings apart-like homolog (WAPAL) and sirtuin 1 (SIRT1) proteins were both downregulated when cells were treated with cisplatin following hCG $\beta$  downregulation compared to cisplatin treatment alone; however, this effect was dependent on the siRNA used to target hCG $\beta$ , indicating that the two siRNAs worked by different mechanisms to confer cisplatin sensitivity. A compensatory upregulation of the highly homologous *LHB* gene (encoding the  $\beta$ -subunit of luteinising hormone) by one siRNA but not the other provided a plausible explanation as to why the two siRNAs had some different effects. Interestingly, one of the siRNAs decreased the level of SIRT1 independent of cisplatin treatment, suggesting that SIRT1 could be a secondary target of the siRNA and therefore be a contributing factor to the increased sensitivity to drug treatment. Downregulation of SIRT1 increased cisplatin sensitivity in A2780cis cells but not HEY cells. From this result it can be inferred that the increased sensitivity toward cisplatin following downregulation of hCG $\beta$  was not caused by a decrease in SIRT1 alone.

**Conclusion:** This study has demonstrated that hCG $\beta$  is potentially involved in cell proliferation, adhesion and response to platinum-based drugs in HGSC cells. However, further work on the mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  regulates cellular responsiveness to platinum-based drugs would be needed with the view to establishing a targeted therapeutic approach that could have future implications on how chemoresistance is managed in ovarian cancer.



## ***Abstracts associated with this thesis***

**Sinnappan S.**, Baxter RC. and Marsh DJ. A role for the free beta subunit of human chorionic gonadotropin in sensitivity of high grade serous cancer cells to platinum-based chemotherapeutics, 3<sup>rd</sup> Lowy Cancer Symposium, 4-6<sup>th</sup> May 2015, Sydney, Australia

**Sinnappan S.**, Baxter RC. and Marsh DJ. A role for the free beta subunit of the human gonadotropin in sensitivity of epithelial ovarian cancer cells to platinum-based chemotherapeutics, AARC Annual Meeting, April 18<sup>th</sup>-22<sup>nd</sup> 2015, Philadelphia, USA

**Sinnappan S.**, Xiaolang Y., Baxter RC. and Marsh DJ. A role for the free beta subunit of human chorionic gonadotropin in sensitivity of epithelial ovarian cancer cells to platinum-based chemotherapeutics, ASMR NSW Scientific Meeting, 2<sup>nd</sup> June 2014, Sydney, Australia

**Sinnappan S.**, Xiaolang Y., Baxter RC. and Marsh DJ. A role for the free beta subunit of human chorionic gonadotropin in sensitivity of epithelial ovarian cancer cells to platinum-based chemotherapeutics, Lorne Cancer Conference, 14-16<sup>th</sup> February 2013, Lorne, Australia

**Sinnappan S.**, Xiaolang Y., Baxter RC. and Marsh DJ. Does the human chorionic gonadotropin  $\beta$  subunit play a role in cisplatin sensitivity in epithelial ovarian cancer? Sydney Cancer Conference, September 26-28<sup>th</sup> 2012, Sydney, Australia.

**Sinnappan S.**, Xiaolang Y., Baxter RC. and Marsh DJ. Does the human chorionic gonadotropin  $\beta$  subunit play a role in cisplatin sensitivity in epithelial ovarian cancer? ASMR NSW Scientific Meeting, June 4<sup>th</sup> 2012, Sydney, Australia.

**Sinnappan S.**, Xiaolang Y., Baxter RC. and Marsh DJ. A role for the free beta subunit of the human gonadotropin in sensitivity of epithelial ovarian cancer cells to platinum-based chemotherapeutics, Scientific Research meeting, November 20<sup>th</sup>-21<sup>st</sup> 2012, Sydney, Australia.

**Sinnappan S.**, Molloy MP., Baxter RC. and Marsh DJ. A phosphoproteomic approach to investigate signalling pathways regulated by gonadotropins in ovarian cancer. 28th Scientific Research Meeting, November 1st-2<sup>nd</sup> 2011, Sydney, Australia.

## *Abbreviations*

ANOVA	analysis of variance
BSA	bovine serum albumin
cDNA	complementary DNA
CO <sub>2</sub>	carbon dioxide
DMSO	dimethyl sulfoxide
DNA	deoxyribonucleic acid
ECL	enhanced chemiluminescence
EDTA	ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid
EGTA	ethylene glycol tetraacetic acid
ELISA	enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay
FBS	fetal bovine serum
FIGO	International Federation of Gynaecology and Obstetrics
GAPDH	glyceraldehyde 3-phosphate dehydrogenase
h	hour
hCG	human chorionic gonadotropin
hCG $\beta$	$\beta$ -subunit of human chorionic gonadotropin
HGSC	high-grade serous ovarian cancer
HMGB	High-Mobility Group Protein
iTRAQ	isobaric tags for relative and absolute quantitation
L	litre
LH	luteinising hormone
LH $\beta$	$\beta$ -subunit of luteinising hormone
LIMK1	LIM Domain Kinase 1
min	minute
mL	millilitre
M	molar
mM	millimolar
mRNA	messenger RNA
MMR	mismatch repair
ng	nanogram
OSE	ovarian surface epithelium
PARP	poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase

PBS	phosphate buffered saline
PCR	polymerase chain reaction
qRT-PCR	quantitative reverse transcription polymerase chain reaction
RNA	ribonucleic acid
RNase	ribonuclease
RT	room temperature
SDS	sodium dodecyl sulfate
S.E.M.	standard error of the Mean
shRNA	Short hairpin RNA
siRNA	small interfering RNA
SIRT1	sirtuin1
TCGA	The Cancer Genome Atlas
TE	trypsin/EDTA
TP53	tumour suppressor p53
µg	microgram
µM	micromolar
µL	microlitre

## ***Table of Figures***

Figure 1.1 $\alpha$ - and $\beta$ subunits of the gonadotropin-glycoprotein family .....	18
Figure 1.2 Amino acid sequence of hCG $\alpha$ -subunit and $\beta$ -subunit.....	19
Figure 1.3 Gene cluster on chromosome 19q13.3 encoding the $\beta$ -subunit of human chorionic gonadotropin .....	22
Figure 1.4 Overall disease-specific survival in 167 patients with serous ovarian carcinoma in relation to serum hCG $\beta$ and p53 tissue expression .....	25
Figure 1.5 Serial expression of hCG/hCG $\beta$ serum concentration in a 47 year old woman with ovarian cancer .....	26
Figure 1.6 DNA-adducts formed by platinum-based chemotherapeutics .....	32
Figure 1.7 Mechanisms of platinum-based (cisplatin) drug resistance.....	34
Figure 2.1 Optimisation of transfection of HEY cells using Amaxa nucleofection .....	62
Figure 3.1 Expression of <i>CGB</i> transcript and secreted hCG $\beta$ in HGSC cell lines.....	75
Figure 3.2 Expression of <i>CGA</i> in HGSC cell lines normalised to expression in A2780 cells.....	76
Figure 3.3 Downregulation of <i>CGB</i> and secreted hCG $\beta$ .....	79
Figure 3.4 Effect of downregulation of hCG $\beta$ on cell proliferation .....	81
Figure 3.5 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell adhesion.....	84
Figure 3.6 Effect of hCG $\beta$ on cell adhesion: data normalised to non-silencing negative control .....	85
Figure 3.7 Wound closure in A2780 cells over 48 h.....	86
Figure 3.8 Wound closure in A2780cis cells over 48 h .....	86
Figure 3.9 Wound closure in HEY cells over 15 h following hCG $\beta$ downregulation .....	87
Figure 3.10 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell migration in HEY cells.....	88
Figure 3.11 Overexpression of hCG $\beta$ .....	90
Figure 3.12 Effect of hCG $\beta$ overexpression on cell proliferation.....	91
Figure 3.13 Effect of hCG $\beta$ overexpression and serum starvation on cell proliferation in a 6 and 12 well format .....	93
Figure 3.14 Effect of hCG $\beta$ overexpression on migration of HEY cells .....	94
Figure 3.15 Wound closure in HEY after overexpression of hCG $\beta$ .....	95
Figure 3.16 Effect of exogenous hCG $\beta$ on cell proliferation.....	96
Figure 4.1 Response of A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells to cisplatin treatment .....	109
Figure 4.2 Cisplatin sensitivity relative to the expression of <i>CGB</i> and secreted hCG $\beta$ .....	111
Figure 4.3 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell viability following cisplatin treatment .....	113
Figure 4.4 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell viability following paclitaxel treatment .....	114
Figure 4.5 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell viability of A2780cis cells following treatment with oxaliplatin and carboplatin.....	116

Figure 4.6 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell viability of HEY cells following treatment with oxaliplatin and carboplatin.....	117
Figure 4.7 Effect of downregulating hCG $\beta$ on the ability of HEY and A2780cis cells to form colonies .....	118
Figure 4.8 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell survival of A2780cis cells after treatment with platinum-based drugs .....	120
Figure 4.9 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell survival of HEY cells after treatment with platinum-based drugs .....	121
Figure 4.10 IC <sub>50</sub> of cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin in A2780cis and HEY cells after hCG $\beta$ downregulation based on survival assays.....	123
Figure 4.11 Downregulation of <i>CGB</i> in HEY and A2780cis using three siRNAs .....	124
Figure 4.12 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation using <i>CGB_7</i> siRNA on cell survival following cisplatin and carboplatin treatment .....	126
Figure 4.13 Effect of <i>CGB</i> downregulation on <i>LHB</i> gene expression in HEY and A2780cis cells and endogenous expression of <i>LHB</i> .....	128
Figure 4.14 Effect of hCG $\beta$ overexpression on cell viability following cisplatin treatment	130
Figure 4.15 Effect of hCG $\beta$ overexpression on cell survival following cisplatin treatment	131
Figure 5.1 Structure of the iTRAQ label.....	142
Figure 5.2 iTRAQ coupled with LC-MS/MS for the quantification of global protein changes .....	143
Figure 5.3 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin on the expression levels of WAPAL, LIMK1 and SIRT1.....	160
Figure 5.4 Effect of cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$ downregulation on WAPAL expression .....	161
Figure 5.5 Effect of cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$ downregulation on SIRT1 expression .....	163
Figure 5.6 Effect of cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$ downregulation on LIMK1 expression .....	164
Figure 5.7 Downregulation of SIRT1 in A2780cis and HEY cells.....	166
Figure 5.8 Effect of SIRT1 downregulation on the viability of A2780cis and HEY cells following cisplatin treatment .....	168
Figure 5.9 Effect of SIRT1 downregulation on the survival of A2780cis and HEY cells following cisplatin treatment .....	169
Figure 5.10 Kaplan-Meier Plot of <i>SIRT1</i> levels and progress free survival in ovarian cancer patients who received platinum therapy.....	170

## *List of Tables*

Table 1-1 FIGO nomenclature for ovarian carcinomas .....	6
Table 1-2 Characteristics of histological subtypes of ovarian cancer.....	8
Table 1-3 Dysregulated molecular pathways in the different histological subtypes of ovarian cancer.....	9
Table 1-4 Isoforms of human gonadotropin .....	20
Table 1-5 Detection of hCG/hCG $\beta$ in serum, ascites or tumour tissue from ovarian cancer patients.....	24
Table 1-6 Chemical structure of cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin .....	30
Table 2-1 List of chemicals and reagents.....	44
Table 2-2 List of commercial kits.....	47
Table 2-3 List of Equipment .....	48
Table 2-4 Histology, origin and TP53 status of experimental cell lines .....	50
Table 2-5 Split ratio range for cell lines .....	52
Table 2-6 TaqMan Probes.....	55
Table 2-7 Composition of buffers used for western blotting .....	58
Table 2-8 List of antibodies for western blotting.....	58
Table 2-9 List of siRNA used for nucleofection.....	59
Table 2-10 Transfection conditions using the Amaxa Nucleofector system .....	60
Table 3-1 Seeding density of cell lines and concentration of hCG $\beta$ for cell proliferation assay.....	70
Table 4-1 Drug concentration range analysed for cell viability assay .....	107
Table 4-2 Drug concentration range for clonogenic assays .....	108
Table 4-3 IC <sub>50</sub> concentration of cisplatin derived from the cell viability assay for A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells.....	110
Table 5-1 Components of protein lysis buffer for iTRAQ.....	145
Table 5-2 Labels assigned to samples for proteomic studies.....	146
Table 5-3 Summary of sample labels and what they measure .....	147
Table 5-4 Top 10 proteins upregulated and downregulated when A2780cis cells were treated with non-silencing siRNA and cisplatin “A” .....	151
Table 5-5 Top 10 proteins upregulated and downregulated when A2780cis cells were treated with CGB_5 siRNA alone “B” .....	152
Table 5-6 Top 10 proteins upregulated and downregulated when A2780cis cells were treated with CGB_5 siRNA and cisplatin “C” .....	153
Table 5-7 Top 10 proteins upregulated and downregulated when A2780cis cells were treated with CGB_5 siRNA and cisplatin compared to cells that received non-silencing siRNA and cisplatin “E” .....	154
Table 5-8 Top five pathways affected when A2780cells were treated with “A”, “B”, “C” or “E” .....	156

## ***Table of Contents***

<b>Abstract</b>	<b>ii</b>
<b>Abbreviations</b>	<b>vi</b>
<b>Table of Figures</b>	<b>viii</b>
<b>List of Tables</b>	<b>x</b>
<b>Table of Contents</b>	<b>xi</b>
<b>Chapter 1 Literature Review</b>	<b>1</b>
1.1 Ovarian cancer	1
1.1.1 Familial risk factors	1
1.1.2 Protective factors	2
1.1.3 Symptoms	3
1.1.4 Detection	3
1.1.5 Staging	5
1.1.6 Histological subtypes	7
1.1.7 Aetiology	9
1.1.7.1 <i>TP53</i>	10
1.1.7.2 <i>KRAS and BRAF</i>	10
1.1.7.3 <i>Phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase (PI3-kinase)/AKT pathway</i>	10
1.1.7.4 <i>ARID1A</i>	11
1.1.7.5 <i>BRCA1/2</i>	11
1.2 Site of origin	12
1.2.1 Type I and II EOC	14
1.2.2 Clinical management	15
1.3 Human chorionic gonadotropin	16
1.3.1 Structure of hCG	17
1.3.2 Isoforms of hCG $\beta$	20
1.3.3 Expression of hCG subunits	21
1.4 hCG and cancer	23
1.5 Evidence to support biological activity of hCG $\beta$	26
1.5.1 hCG $\beta$ and cell proliferation	26
1.5.2 hCG $\beta$ and cell apoptosis	27
1.5.3 hCG $\beta$ and cell migration and invasion	28
1.5.4 hCG $\beta$ and malignant transformation	28
1.6 Platinum-based chemotherapeutics in ovarian cancer	29

1.6.1	Uptake of platinum-based drugs .....	30
1.6.2	Mechanism of action of platinum-based drugs .....	31
1.6.3	Platinum-Resistance.....	33
1.6.3.1	<i>Drug inactivation by thiol containing proteins</i> .....	34
1.6.3.2	<i>Reduced drug accumulation</i> .....	35
1.6.3.3	<i>Defects in DNA damage repair, increased DNA repair and tolerance to DNA damage</i> .....	38
1.6.3.1	<i>Failure of apoptotic pathway</i> .....	41
1.6.4	hCG $\beta$ and resistance to chemotherapy .....	41
1.7	Hypothesis and aims .....	43
<b>Chapter 2 Material and Methods .....</b>		<b>44</b>
2.1	Chemicals and Reagents .....	44
2.2	Commercial kits .....	47
2.3	Routine equipment .....	48
2.4	Cell lines .....	49
2.5	Cell line maintenance.....	51
2.5.1	Cell line culturing conditions .....	51
2.5.2	Passaging cell lines .....	51
2.5.3	Routine cell counting .....	52
2.5.4	Cryopreservation of cell lines .....	52
2.5.5	Mycoplasma testing .....	53
2.5.6	Cell typing.....	53
2.6	Gene expression .....	53
2.6.1	RNA isolation .....	53
2.6.2	RNA and DNA quantification.....	54
2.6.3	Complementary DNA synthesis.....	54
2.6.4	Quantitative RT- realtime PCR.....	55
2.7	Protein expression .....	56
2.7.1	Detection of secreted hCG $\beta$ protein using enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA).....	56
2.7.2	Western blotting.....	56
2.8	siRNA downregulation using nucleofection .....	59
2.9	hCG $\beta$ overexpression.....	63
2.9.1	Plasmid preparation.....	63
2.9.1.1	<i>Bacterial culture</i> .....	63
2.9.1.2	<i>Glycerol stock of bacterial strains</i> .....	63
2.9.1.3	<i>Plasmid extraction and DNA quantification</i> .....	64
2.9.2	Plasmid transfection.....	64



2.10 Statistical analysis .....	65
<b>Chapter 3 Expression of hCG<math>\beta</math> and its role in proliferation, adhesion and migration.....</b>	<b>66</b>
3.1 Introduction .....	66
3.2 Materials and Methods .....	67
3.2.1 Expression of <i>CCA</i> and <i>CGB</i> transcripts in HGSC cells.....	67
3.2.2 Determining secreted hCG $\beta$ protein levels in conditioned media.....	67
3.2.3 Downregulation and overexpression of hCG $\beta$ .....	67
3.2.4 Proliferation assay .....	68
3.2.4.1 <i>Effect of hCG<math>\beta</math> downregulation and overexpression on cell proliferation.....</i>	<i>68</i>
3.2.4.2 <i>Effect of exogenous hCG<math>\beta</math> downregulation on cell proliferation determined by MTS viability assay.....</i>	<i>68</i>
3.2.5 Wound healing assay.....	70
3.2.6 Cell adhesion assay .....	71
3.3 Results .....	74
3.3.1 Expression of <i>CGB</i> transcript and secreted hCG $\beta$ in HGSC cell lines .....	74
3.3.2 Expression of <i>CGA</i> in HGSC cell lines.....	76
3.3.3 Downregulation of hCG $\beta$ .....	77
3.3.4 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell proliferation .....	80
3.3.5 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell adhesion .....	82
3.3.6 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell migration.....	86
3.3.7 Overexpression of hCG $\beta$ .....	88
3.3.8 Effect of overexpression of hCG $\beta$ on cell proliferation.....	91
3.3.9 Effect of hCG $\beta$ overexpression on migration of HEY cells.....	94
3.3.10 Effect of exogenous hCG $\beta$ on cell proliferation .....	96
3.4 Discussion .....	97
3.4.1 Basal expression of <i>CGB</i> and secreted hCG $\beta$ .....	97
3.4.2 Downregulation of hCG $\beta$ .....	97
3.4.3 Role of hCG $\beta$ in cell proliferation .....	100
3.4.4 Role of hCG $\beta$ on cell migration.....	101
3.4.5 Role of hCG $\beta$ on cell adhesion .....	101
3.5 Conclusions .....	103
<b>Chapter 4 Role of hCG<math>\beta</math> in the response to cisplatin and other platinum-based drugs.....</b>	<b>104</b>
4.1 Introduction .....	104
4.2 Materials and Methods .....	105
4.2.1 Sensitivity of cells to chemotherapeutics .....	105

4.2.1.1	<i>MTS cell viability assay</i> .....	105
4.2.1.2	<i>Clonogenic assay</i> .....	107
4.3	<b>Results</b> .....	109
4.3.1	Sensitivity of cells to cisplatin determined by cell viability assay.....	109
4.3.2	Sensitivity of cells to cisplatin relative to expression of secreted hCG $\beta$ .....	110
4.3.3	Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell viability following cisplatin treatment.....	112
4.3.4	Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell viability following paclitaxel treatment....	114
4.3.5	Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell viability following treatment with carboplatin and oxaliplatin.....	115
4.3.6	Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell survival following cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin treatment.....	118
4.3.7	Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation using a third siRNA on cell survival following cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin treatment .....	124
4.3.8	Investigation of possible compensatory effects of LH $\beta$ on hCG $\beta$ downregulation .	127
4.3.9	Effect of hCG $\beta$ overexpression on viability and survival of A2780 and A2780cis cells in response to cisplatin treatment.....	129
4.4	<b>Discussion</b> .....	132
4.4.1	Correlation between levels of secreted hCG $\beta$ and cisplatin sensitivity .....	132
4.4.2	Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell viability following cisplatin and paclitaxel treatment.....	133
4.4.3	Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell viability following treatment with other platinum-based drugs .....	134
4.4.4	Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell survival .....	135
4.4.5	Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell survival following cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin treatment.....	135
4.4.6	Compensatory effect of LH $\beta$ subunit following hCG $\beta$ downregulation.....	137
4.4.7	Effect of hCG $\beta$ overexpression on cell viability and survival following exposure to cisplatin .....	139
4.5	<b>Conclusion</b> .....	140
<b>Chapter 5 Mechanism by which hCG<math>\beta</math> may regulate sensitivity of HGSC cells to cisplatin treatment.....</b>		<b>141</b>
5.1	<b>Introduction</b> .....	141
5.1.1	iTRAQ labelling and quantitation of protein expression .....	142
5.2	<b>Materials and Methods</b> .....	144
5.2.1	Downregulation of hCG $\beta$ for proteomics .....	144
5.2.2	Treatment with cisplatin for proteomic studies.....	144
5.2.3	Protein extraction for proteomic studies .....	145
5.2.4	iTRAQ labelling and proteomic analyses .....	146
5.2.5	Ingenuity® Pathway Analysis.....	148

5.2.6	Validation of proteomic protein changes by western blotting .....	148
5.3	Results .....	150
5.3.1	Global changes after hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin treatment.....	150
5.3.2	Pathways affected by hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin treatment.....	155
5.3.3	Validation of iTRAQ results: effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin on the protein expression level of WAPAL, LIMK1, and SIRT1 .....	158
5.3.3.1	<i>Effect of hCG<math>\beta</math> downregulation and cisplatin on WAPAL expression .....</i>	160
5.3.3.2	<i>Effect of hCG<math>\beta</math> downregulation and cisplatin on SIRT1 expression .....</i>	162
5.3.3.3	<i>Effect of hCG<math>\beta</math> downregulation and cisplatin on expression of LIMK1.....</i>	164
5.3.4	Effect of SIRT1 downregulation on cisplatin sensitivity .....	165
5.3.4.1	<i>Downregulation of SIRT1 .....</i>	165
5.3.4.2	<i>Effect of SIRT1 downregulation on cisplatin sensitivity determined by cell survival and viability.....</i>	167
5.4	Discussion .....	171
5.4.1	iTRAQ protein changes.....	171
5.4.2	Validation of iTRAQ results .....	173
5.4.2.1	<i>WAPAL expression following hCG<math>\beta</math> downregulation and cisplatin treatment ....</i>	174
5.4.2.2	<i>SIRT1 expression following hCG<math>\beta</math> downregulation and cisplatin treatment .....</i>	176
5.4.2.3	<i>LIMK1 expression following hCG<math>\beta</math> downregulation and cisplatin treatment.....</i>	177
5.4.3	Effect of SIRT1 downregulation on cisplatin sensitivity .....	178
5.5	Conclusions .....	181
<b>Chapter 6</b>	<b>General discussion .....</b>	<b>182</b>
6.1	Focus of this thesis .....	182
6.2	Expression of hCG $\beta$ and its role in proliferation, migration and adhesion.....	183
6.3	hCG $\beta$ and the cell response to chemotherapeutics.....	186
6.4	Potential role of LH $\beta$ in the response to platinum drugs .....	187
6.5	iTRAQ and the mechanism of action of hCG $\beta$ in response to cisplatin .....	188
6.5.1	Alternative strategy to iTRAQ .....	190
6.6	Approach of using antibodies to block effect of hCG $\beta$ .....	190
6.7	Improving hCG $\beta$ downregulation .....	191
6.8	Validation of the on-target effects of hCG $\beta$ on response of cells to platinum-based drugs.....	191
6.9	Development of stable knockouts or overexpression .....	192
6.10	SIRT1 and the response to cisplatin.....	192
6.11	Changes in the field since undertaking this thesis .....	193
6.12	Concluding remarks .....	194
<b>Appendix A:</b>	<b>Chapter 3 supplementary data .....</b>	<b>196</b>

<b>Appendix B: Chapter 4 supplementary data.....</b>	<b>197</b>
<b>Appendix C: Chapter 5 supplementary data .....</b>	<b>199</b>
<b>References .....</b>	<b>204</b>

# **Chapter 1 Literature Review**

## **1.1 Ovarian cancer**

Ovarian cancer is one of the most lethal gynaecological cancers in the developed world, and accounts for half of the gynaecological cancer-related deaths of women in Australia [1, 2]. The lack of specific symptoms, poor diagnostic methods, diagnosis at an advanced stage and development of drug resistance are key factors for the high morbidity seen in this malignancy. Ovarian cancer is predominantly diagnosed in postmenopausal women with 60% of new diagnoses being in patients 60 years and over. Of all ovarian cancer diagnosis, 3-17% are in women aged 40 years and under [3]. Within the first 5 years of diagnosis, the survival rate for older women is significantly lower than for women diagnosed at 30 years of age or younger [2]. The survival rates of patients with ovarian cancer is also linked to the stage of diagnosis with 80-90% cure rates for patients with stage I cancer (when the malignancy is confined to the ovaries) dropping to 20-30% when patients are diagnosed at an advanced stage (III and IV, when the tumour(s) have metastasised beyond the pelvis) [4-8]. Unfortunately, only 20-25% of ovarian cancers are detected at stage I [5, 8].

### **1.1.1 Familial risk factors**

Between 5 to 15% of ovarian cancers are considered to be caused by hereditary germline mutations [8, 9]. Women with a family history of breast and ovarian cancer, in particular first degree relatives, have a higher risk of developing ovarian cancer [6, 10, 11]. Among the best studied hereditary risk factors contributing to

ovarian cancer are germline mutations in the breast cancer type 1 and 2 genes (*BRCA1* and *BRCA2*) [10-13]. The lifetime risk of ovarian cancer in the general population jumps from 1.8% to 30–65% and 15-30% in carriers of the *BRCA1* and *BRCA2* mutations, respectively [8, 14-16]. Interestingly, the two genes also seem to have differential levels of risk based on age, with women carrying *BRCA1* mutations presenting with disease predominantly before 50 years of age and *BRCA2* mutation carriers after 50 years [16, 17]. Bilateral prophylactic oophorectomy is a preventative procedure chosen by some women who are carriers of a *BRCA1* or *BRCA2* mutation [18, 19].

Mutations in mismatch repair genes *MLH1* and *MSH2* which are linked to hereditary nonpolyposis colorectal cancer (HNPCC or Lynch syndrome) have also been associated with an increased risk (up to 7%) of developing ovarian cancer [8, 20, 21].

### 1.1.2 Protective factors

The use of oral contraception has been shown to play a protective role in the development of ovarian cancer [22, 23]. Studies have also shown that the longer the duration of use of the oral contraceptive, the better the protective outcome. In addition, oral contraception has been shown to have a long term protective effect against ovarian cancer, even after the cessation of use, but only up to 20 years since the last use [24-27]. The use of oral contraceptives has also been found to have a protective effect in women who are carriers of *BRCA1/2* germline mutations who are at increased risk of developing ovarian cancer as discussed in section (1.1.1) [28].

Parity (child birth) has been shown to have an inverse effect on the risk of developing ovarian cancer [29-32].

The protective role of oral contraception and parity supports two theories about the development of ovarian cancer: the incessant ovulation theory and the gonadotropin theory [33-35]. These two theories will be further discussed in section 1.2.

### 1.1.3 Symptoms

Ovarian cancer has been referred to as the ‘silent killer’ as the disease is asymptomatic or symptoms may only occur at an advanced stage of disease [36]. However, symptoms can arise at earlier stages of the disease but are often ignored or misdiagnosed [37]. These symptoms include abdominal distention, pelvic and abdominal pain and fatigue but since these symptoms are non-specific to ovarian cancer, the disease can be dismissed or misdiagnosed [38].

### 1.1.4 Detection

Ovarian cancer can be detected and diagnosed by transvaginal ultrasound and determining the level of serum biomarker CA-125. CA-125 is elevated in 50% of patients with stage I ovarian cancer and up to 90% in patients with an advanced stage of disease [6]. Though CA-125 has been used for several decades as a biomarker for ovarian cancer it has a number of drawbacks: 1. high levels of CA-125 can be detected in early pregnancy, during the menstrual cycle and in benign conditions

such as endometriosis [39, 40]; 2. elevated levels of CA-125 have also been shown in other cancers such as breast [41], gastric [42] and non-Hodgkin lymphoma (NHL) [43]; and, 3. twenty percent of ovarian cancer tumours do not express CA-125 [44]. CA-125 however has been shown to be a valuable biomarker in monitoring the progress of ovarian cancer during treatment and follow-up of recurrent disease [45-47].

Alternate or additional biomarker(s) for the detection of ovarian malignancies have been studied and one such marker that has been extensively investigated is the human epididymis secretory protein 4 (HE4). HE4 has been shown to be superior to CA-125 as it is able to better distinguish between benign and malignant pelvic masses and can detect malignancies at stage I of the disease [48, 49] which is thought to be due to HE4 being released earlier than CA-125 [50]. The combination of HE4 and CA-125 has been shown to be more specific at distinguishing between malignant and benign tumours compared to either biomarker alone, leading to the development of the Risk of Ovarian Malignancy Algorithm (ROMA) [48, 49]. ROMA incorporates HE4 and CA-125 as well as menopausal status, to determine the likelihood of finding malignant abnormalities [51, 52]. Although HE4 or ROMA has had promising results, studies have also shown it does not outperform CA-125 as a predictor of ovarian cancer [53].

OVA1 is an assay approved by the FDA in 2009 for pre-surgical prediction of pelvic malignancies. OVA1 is a multivariate index assay encompassing five biomarkers: CA-125, 2-microglobulin, apolipoprotein A1, transthyretin, and transferrin [54]. It has been shown to be more sensitive and effective at detecting advanced and early stage malignancies in both pre- and postmenopausal women



compared to CA-125 alone [55]. Studies have also shown that OVA1 is capable of detecting malignancies (up to 76%) missed by standalone CA-125 assay [56].

### 1.1.5 Staging

The Federation of International Gynaecology and Obstetrics (FIGO) staging system which is based on surgical and pathological observations is the most commonly used staging system, established in 1988 (Rio de Janeiro). Since its establishment, FIGO has undergone revision, with the current version, outlined in Table 1-1, approved in 2012 [57, 58].

**Table 1-1 FIGO nomenclature for ovarian carcinomas**

Stage	Description
<b>Stage I</b>	<p>Tumour confined to ovaries or fallopian tube(s)</p> <p>IA: Tumour limited to one ovary (capsule intact) or fallopian tube; no tumour on ovarian or fallopian tube surface; no malignant cells in the ascites or peritoneal washings.</p> <p>IB: Tumour limited to both ovaries (capsules intact) and fallopian tubes; no tumour on ovarian or fallopian tube surface; no malignant cells in the ascites or peritoneal washings.</p> <p>IC: Tumour limited to one or both ovaries or fallopian tubes, with any of the following:</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">IC1: Surgical spill</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">IC2: Capsule ruptured before surgery or tumour on ovarian or fallopian tube surface.</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">IC3: Malignant cells in the ascites or peritoneal washings.</p>
<b>Stage II</b>	<p>Tumour involves one or both ovaries or fallopian tubes with pelvic extension (below pelvic brim) or primary peritoneal cancer</p> <p>IIA: Extension and/or implants on uterus and/or fallopian tubes and/or ovaries.</p> <p>IIB: Extension to other pelvic intraperitoneal tissues.</p>
<b>Stage III</b>	<p>Tumour involves one or both ovaries or fallopian tubes, or primary peritoneal cancer, with cytologically or histologically confirmed spread to the peritoneum outside the pelvis and/or metastasis to the retroperitoneal lymph nodes</p> <p>IIIA1: Positive retroperitoneal lymph nodes only (pathologically proven):</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">IIIA1(i) Metastasis up to 10 mm in greatest dimension.</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">IIIA1(ii) Metastasis &gt;10 mm in greatest dimension.</p> <p>IIIA2: Microscopic extrapelvic (above the pelvic brim) peritoneal involvement with or without positive retroperitoneal lymph nodes.</p> <p>IIIB: Macroscopic peritoneal metastasis beyond the pelvis up to 2 cm in greatest dimension, with or without metastasis to the retroperitoneal lymph nodes.</p> <p>IIIC: Macroscopic peritoneal metastasis beyond the pelvis more than 2 cm in greatest dimension, with or without metastasis to the retroperitoneal lymph nodes (includes extension of tumor to capsule of liver and spleen without parenchymal involvement of either organ).</p>
<b>Stage IV</b>	<p>Distant metastasis excluding peritoneal metastases</p> <p>Stage IVA: Pleural effusion with positive cytology.</p> <p>Stage IVB: Parenchymal metastases and metastases to extra-abdominal organs (including inguinal lymph nodes and lymph nodes outside of the abdominal cavity).</p>

*Table extracted and adapted from [57, 58]*

**1.1.6 Histological subtypes**

Ninety percent of ovarian cancers are malignant epithelial cancers (EOC) and there are five distinguished histological types: high-grade serous ovarian carcinoma (HGSC), endometrioid carcinoma (EC), clear-cell carcinoma (CCC), mucinous carcinoma (MC), and low-grade serous carcinoma (LGSC). Characteristics of the histological subtypes are outlined in Table 1-2.

**Table 1-2 Characteristics of histological subtypes of ovarian cancer**

<b>Classification</b>	<b>Incidence</b>	<b>Characteristics</b>
high-grade serous carcinoma (HGSC)	60-80% [59]	HGSC are the most common and aggressive of ovarian cancers accounting for more than two thirds of EOC cases and are thought to originate from precursor lesions from the fimbria of the fallopian tube [60, 61]. Up to 80% of HGSC present at an advanced stage and respond to conventional chemotherapy [58, 60]. Though these tumours are generally initially responsive to chemotherapy, they develop drug resistance resulting in poor patient survival outcomes [62].
low-grade serous carcinoma (LGSC)	<5% [60, 63]	LGSC are thought to originate from serous or adenofibroma cystadenoma [64] and borderline tumours as well as the fallopian tube [65, 66]. They are often resistant to platinum-taxane based chemotherapy [67, 68].
mucinous carcinoma (MC)	3% [60, 63, 65]	MC consists of a mix of borderline, non-invasive or invasive carcinomas as well as cystadenomas [69]. 80% of MC are cystadenomas with low proliferative potential [69]. The origin of MC is still under speculation and mostly unknown and is thought to arise from metastatic gastrointestinal tumours [60, 65, 70, 71].
endometrioid carcinoma (EC)	10% [60, 63]	EC are thought to arise from atypical endometriosis or endometriotic cysts [60, 72, 73].
clear-cell carcinoma (CCC)	10% [60, 63]	CCC are thought to rise from atypical endometriosis or endometriotic cysts [60, 72] and do not respond well to platinum-taxane based chemotherapy [74, 75].

### 1.1.7 Aetiology

Ovarian cancer is a complex disease and the underlying molecular events involved in tumorigenesis of the cancer are poorly understood. However, some of the molecular events or pathways that are known to be implicated in the development of the different histological subtypes of ovarian cancer are summarised in Table 1-3 and are discussed further in this section.

**Table 1-3 Dysregulated molecular pathways in the different histological subtypes of ovarian cancer**

<b>Histological subtypes</b>	<b>Molecular pathway</b>	<b>Reference</b>
High-grade serous carcinoma (HGSC)	Mutations in <i>TP53</i> and <i>BRCA1/2</i> and hypermethylation of <i>BRCA1</i>	[14, 62, 76-78]
Low-grade serous carcinoma (LGSC)	Mutations in <i>BRAF</i> and <i>KRAS</i>	[8, 79, 80]
Mucinous carcinoma (MC)	Mutations in <i>BRAF</i> and <i>KRAS</i>	[8, 80, 81]
Endometrioid carcinoma (EC)	Mutations in <i>PTEN</i> , <i>PIK3CA</i> , <i>BRAF</i> , <i>KRAS</i> and <i>ARID1A</i>	[65, 77, 82, 83]
Clear-Cell carcinoma (CCC)	Mutations in <i>PTEN</i> , <i>PIK3CA</i> and <i>ARID1A</i>	[8, 84]

**1.1.7.1 *TP53***

*TP53* is the most common and well-studied tumour suppressor gene in ovarian cancer [85] and mutations in *TP53* occur in up to 96% of HGSC [62, 76] but are less frequent in the other four histological subtypes [77, 84]. *TP53* mutations are also more frequent at a later stage of tumour progression, with mutations more prevalent in stages III and IV (58%) compared to I and II (27%) which could suggest that *TP53* mutations occur at a later stage of cancer development [86]. Contrary to this notion, the fact that *TP53* mutations have been identified in low stage HGSC [86-88], and in precursor lesions [66, 89] suggests that *TP53* mutations may be an early event in the development of HGSC.

**1.1.7.2 *KRAS and BRAF***

Activating mutations in *KRAS* and *BRAF* which code for the V-Ki-ras2 Kirsten rat sarcoma viral oncogene homolog (*KRAS*) and proto-oncogene B-RAF (*BRAF*) proteins, respectively, are commonly found in mucinous, endometrioid and LGSC compared to HGSC [64, 81, 90, 91]. *KRAS* and *BRAF* are upstream regulators of mitogen-activated protein kinase (MAPK) and mutations in *KRAS* and *BRAF* result in constitutive activation of the MAPK pathway [77]. Interestingly, the two mutations are mutually exclusive with tumours carrying either a *KRAS* or a *BRAF* mutation [79].

**1.1.7.3 *Phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase (PI3-kinase)/AKT pathway***

The phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase (PI3K)/AKT pathway which is involved in a number of cellular processes including survival, apoptosis, cell cycle arrest and DNA

repair, has been found to be dysregulated in ovarian cancer [92, 93]. Phosphatase and tensin homolog (PTEN) is an antagonist of the PI3K pathway and inactivating mutations in the *PTEN* gene occur in 14–21% of endometrioid cancer [77]. Although *PTEN* mutations were initially associated with only endometrioid cancer [90], they have since been shown in other histological subtypes including HGSC [62, 76, 94] and mucinous cancer [95]. In addition to *PTEN*, other genes such as *PIK3CA* and *AKT2* which are involved in the PI3K pathway have also been shown to be amplified in ovarian cancer [96, 97]. *PIK3CA* which codes for the human p110 $\alpha$  subunit of PI3K is amplified in 40% of ovarian cancer [97].

#### **1.1.7.4 ARID1A**

Somatic mutations in AT-rich interactive domain1A gene (*ARID1A*) which codes for the BAF250a protein have been reported in almost 50% of clear cell carcinoma and 30% of endometrioid cancers [82]. BAF250a forms part of the SWI/SNF complex which is involved in chromatin remodelling and cellular processes such as proliferation, DNA repair and tumour suppression [98]. It is speculated that mutation in *ARID1A* and loss of BAF250a is an early event in the development of the cancer from endometriosis as they are detected in preneoplastic lesions [82]. In a study by Weigand *et al.* mutations in *ARID1A* were not present in HGSC tumours [82].

#### **1.1.7.5 BRCA1/2**

As discussed in section 1.1.1 carriers of *BRCA1/2* mutations have an increased risk of ovarian cancer. In addition to inactivating germline mutations, somatic mutations in *BRCA1/2* have been identified in serous ovarian cancer [62, 76, 99-]

101]. Hypermethylation of the promoter region *BRCA1* leading to loss of *BRCA1* has also been documented in HGSC [62, 76].

### 1.2 Site of origin

The site of origin for ovarian cancer is a controversial and evolving topic of research. A widely accepted, but highly disputed, theory is that epithelial ovarian cancers arise from the cells of the ovarian surface epithelium (OSE) or ovarian epithelial inclusions (OEI) [9, 59, 102]. An explanation behind this train of thought is explained by the incessant ovulation theory put forward by Fathalla which suggests that the constant rupture and repair of the OSE during ovulation predisposes the cells to malignant transformations [33]. In support of this theory, Schildkraut *et al.* found that high levels of *TP53* mutations in ovarian cancer tumours were associated with higher number of ovulatory cycles [103]. Interestingly, the risk of ovarian cancer also seems to be associated with the number of ovulation cycles, particularly in women in their 20s [104, 105]. Furthermore, pregnancy and oral contraceptives which allows for a break in the ovulation cycle have been found to decrease the risk of ovarian cancer [30, 106]. Another theory which suggests that EOC cancer may develop from OSE is the gonadotropin hypothesis which suggests that high levels of pituitary gonadotropins during ovulation, in particular of follicle stimulating hormone (FSH) and luteinising hormone (LH), directly leads to malignant transformation of ovarian epithelium [107, 108]. In agreement with this theory factors such as multiple pregnancies, breast feeding and oral contraception which lead to a reduction of these hormones, seem to play a protective role in ovarian cancer [105, 106, 109]. Some studies have shown that fertility treatments



which increase the levels of FSH and LH also increase the risk of ovarian cancer [30, 110, 111]; however, subsequent studies have shown little or no link between fertility treatment and increased risk of ovarian cancer [1, 10, 106, 112].

One of the main criticisms of the OSE being the site of origin of EOC is that EOC cells are morphologically distinct to OSE cells often displaying a Müllerian phenotype. This discrepancy has been explained by the suggestion that cells of the OSE differentiate into a Müllerian-like phenotype and invaginate into the stroma forming small OEI mesothelial cysts before metaplasia into EOC cells [59, 102, 113]. A major criticism for this explanation is that intermediate precursor lesions have been rarely identified [59, 102].

A more recent and increasingly accepted theory about the site of origin of EOC specifically for HGSC is that they arise from fallopian tube [65, 71, 114, 115]. In support of this theory samples from prophylactic salpingo-oophorectomy specimens from *BRCA* mutation carriers displayed high levels of dysplasia and early serous malignancies often referred to as serous tubal intraepithelial carcinomas (STICs) or tubal intraepithelial carcinoma or (TIC) at the fimbriated end of the fallopian tube [61, 89]. These precursor lesions contained abnormal immunohistochemical expression of p53 and *TP53* mutations similar or identical to HGSC [59, 61, 116]. STICs also have upregulated levels of cyclin E1, Rsf-1 and fatty acid synthase which is also observed in HGSC [66]. Despite this evidence for the origin of serous ovarian cancer, a consensus of the origin of ovarian cancer has not been reached perhaps due to the diverse nature of the different histological subtypes.

**1.2.1 Type I and II EOC**

EOC can be classified into two broad tumour groups based on morphological, immunohistochemical and molecular characteristics, and subsequent clinical presentations: Low-grade-Type I and high-grade-Type II [59, 71, 90, 117]. Type I cancers are composed of low-grade serous, mucinous, endometrioid or clear cell carcinomas and account for 25% of EOC [71]. These cancers are often detected at an early stage, have a less aggressive growth and a low-malignant potential (LMP). They are however less likely to respond to, or are even resistant to, conventional platinum-taxane based chemotherapy [81]. Type I tumours are thought to develop from serous borderline tumours from OEIs or serous cystadenoma which develop into invasive carcinoma [59]. Type II cancers account for 75% of EOC and include high-grade serous and endometrioid cancers as well as undifferentiated carcinomas [66, 71]. These tumours are poorly differentiated, and are generally diagnosed at a late stage (III-IV) [118]. Type II tumours are more aggressive and genetically unstable, with greater gene copy number abnormalities compared to type I tumours; however, they do generally respond initially to conventional chemotherapy. Type I serous cancer have wild-type *TP53* and *BRCA1/BRCA2* and often present with mutations in *BRAF*, *KRAS*, *PTEN*, *PIK3CA* and *ARID1A* [66, 81, 119]. Type II in particular HGSC, almost always have a mutation in *TP53* (up to 96%), and can also have *BRCA1* or *BRCA2* mutations [76].

**1.2.2 Clinical management**

The current treatment of ovarian cancer is primary cytoreductive surgery (surgical resection or debulking) to remove as much of the macroscopic tumour as possible, followed by adjuvant combination chemotherapy consisting of platinum-based chemotherapeutic agents such as carboplatin, in combination with a taxane such as paclitaxel. Optimal cytoreduction has been linked to better patient survival [120]. Furthermore, in patients whose tumours cannot be completely removed, it is thought that cytoreduction improves the ability of chemotherapeutic agents to penetrate remaining tumour deposits. In some cases, neoadjuvant chemotherapy is employed before interval cytoreduction, when extensive metastasis has occurred and/or primary debulking is not possible due to poor health of the patient [118, 121]. However, studies have reported conflicting results of the benefit of neoadjuvant therapy over primary cytoreductive surgery; van der Burg *et al.* showed that neoadjuvant therapy was more beneficial [122] while others have shown patients are no better or even worse off with neoadjuvant therapy compared to primary cytoreduction [120, 123]. Despite the arguments for neoadjuvant or primary cytoreduction followed by adjuvant therapy, it is clear that optimal cytoreduction is a primary prognostic factor for overall patient survival [122, 123].

Genotyping patients either at germline or somatic levels has given rise to personalised treatment that is specific to a patient. One example is a new line of treatment that has been approved in patients who carry *BRCA1/2* mutations. Tumour cells that carry these mutations are unable to repair double stranded breaks (DSBs) in the DNA by homologous recombination. The enzyme poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase is involved in the repair of single stranded breaks (SSBs) in DNA by excision repair.

PARP inhibitors prevent the repair of SSBs, thus leading to DSBs. In this case DSBs cannot be repaired by the mutant BRCA proteins, thus leading to synthetic lethality and subsequent cell death [124]. Following a Phase II study in platinum-sensitive relapsed HGSC patients, the FDA approved (in December 2014) the first PARP inhibitor Lynparza (olaparib) in patients with advanced disease carrying *BRCA* mutations.

### 1.3 Human chorionic gonadotropin

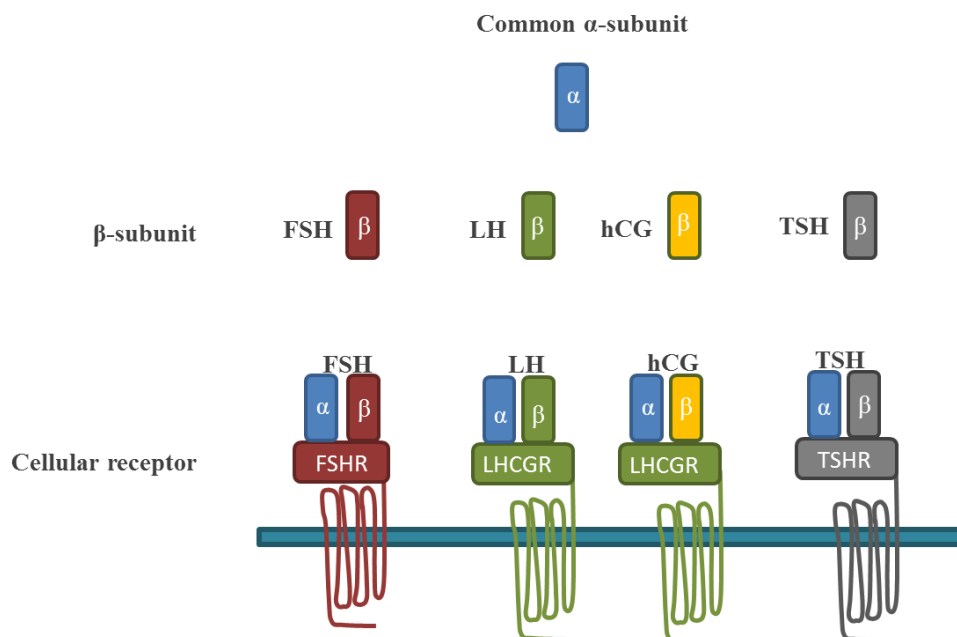
Human chorionic gonadotropin (hCG) is a gonadotropic hormone important in the maintenance of early pregnancy, in particular rescue of the corpus luteum which produces progesterone required for the maintenance of pregnancy. hCG is predominantly produced by the syncytiotrophoblasts of the placenta. Levels of hormone can be detected in the maternal serum 8-10 days after ovulation near the time of implantation of a fertilised egg. After 7 weeks of gestation, progesterone production by the placenta takes over the function of the corpus luteum [125]. Though the main function of hCG in pregnancy seems to be the rescue of the corpus luteum, there is increasing evidence that hCG may be involved in cellular differentiation and angiogenesis [126, 127]. Shi *et al.*, proposed that hCG may be involved in the differentiation of cytotrophoblast into syncytiotrophoblasts by showing that the addition of exogenous hCG to cytotrophoblasts in culture resulted in the cells beginning to merge into multinucleated cells and increased cadherin production which indicate differentiation into syncytiotrophoblasts [126]. Berndt *et al.* showed that exogenous hCG could be involved in endometrial angiogenesis which could also be important in pregnancy [127]. They found that hCG increased

proliferation of endothelial cells (HUVEC) and endometrial epithelial cells (EEC) (isolated from the endometrium of fertile women) as well as increased the VEGF production in EEC. In addition, the *ex vivo* aortic ring assay (with rat aortic rings cultured in collagen) and *in vivo* mouse matrigel plug assay also showed increased angiogenesis by increased microvessel outgrowth and haemoglobin respectively in the presence of exogenous hCG [127].

### 1.3.1 Structure of hCG

hCG is a heterodimeric glycoprotein consisting of non-covalently linked  $\alpha$ - and  $\beta$ -subunits. It has a total molecular mass of 36 kDa composed of 237 amino acids, 92 amino acids in the  $\alpha$ -subunit and 145 amino acids in the  $\beta$ -subunit [128, 129]. hCG belongs to the gonadotropin-glycoprotein family which includes FSH, LH and thyroid-stimulating hormone (TSH). Interestingly all four hormones share the same  $\alpha$ -subunit but differ in their  $\beta$ -subunit resulting in different and specific biological roles [130]. Both the  $\alpha$ - and  $\beta$ -subunits are required for hCG to interact with its extracellular receptor [131]; however, it is the  $\beta$ -subunit which is responsible for specific hormone activity [132]. FSH and TSH have specific cellular receptors; however LH and hCG interact with the same receptor known as the luteinising hormone/chorionic gonadotropin receptor (LHCGR) (Figure 1.1). The  $\beta$ -subunit of hCG (hCG $\beta$ ) is highly homologous to the  $\beta$ -subunit of LH (LH $\beta$ ), sharing 82% sequence homology. LH $\beta$  is composed of 121 amino acids whereas hCG $\beta$  has 145 amino acids [133, 134]. The major difference between hCG $\beta$  and LH $\beta$  is the additional 24 amino acids at the carboxyl terminal of hCG $\beta$  [134]. The glycosylation sites within these extra amino acids are thought to contribute to the longer half-life

and higher biological potency of hCG compared to LH (hours compared to minutes) [133, 135-138].



**Figure 1.1  $\alpha$ - and  $\beta$  subunits of the gonadotropin-glycoprotein family**

The follicle stimulating hormone (FSH), luteinising hormone (LH), thyroid stimulating hormone (TSH) and human chorionic gonadotropin (hCG) share a common  $\alpha$ -subunit but each has a unique  $\beta$ -subunit. FSH and TSH interact with different cellular receptors, FSHR and TSHR respectively, but LH and hCG share a common LHCGR receptor.

Although LH and hCG bind to the same receptor, share a high sequence homology and promote progesterone production, they are important in different biological settings. LH, which is secreted from the anterior pituitary gland, is predominantly involved in the menstrual cycle regulating follicular maturation and induction of ovulation; whereas the main role of hCG is the maintenance of pregnancy [133].

hCG is heavily glycosylated with 25–30% of the protein's molecular weight composed of both N- and O-linked oligosaccharides [132, 139]. The  $\alpha$ -subunit

contains two N-linked glycans whereas the  $\beta$ -subunit contains two N-linked glycans and four additional O-linked glycans. The position on the sugar residues is depicted in Figure 1.2. The degree of glycosylation has been found to not only affect protein stability but also the biological activity of the hormone [140, 141].

$\alpha$ -subunit, 92 amino acids

```

ala-pro-asp-val-gln-asp-cys-pro-glu-cys-thr-leu-gln-glu-asp-pro-phe-phe-ser-gln-pro-gly-ala-pro-ile-leu-gln-cys-met-gly-
1
cys-cys-phe-ser-arg-ala-tyr-pro-thr-pro-leu-arg-ser-lys-lys-thr-met-leu-val-gln-lys-asn-val-thr-ser-glu-ser-thr-cys-cys-
31
val-ala-lys-ser-tyr-asn-arg-val-thr-val-met-gly-gly-phe-lys-val-glu-asn-his-thr-ala-cys-his-cys-ser-thr-cys-tyr-tyr-his-lys-ser
61
                                     78
                                     N
                                     52
                                     N
                                     92

```

$\beta$ -subunit, 145 amino acids

```

ser-lys-glu-pro-leu-arg-pro-arg-cys-arg-pro-ile-asn-ala-thr-leu-ala-val-glu-lys-glu-gly-cys-pro-val-cys-ile-thr-val-asn-
1
thr-thr-ile-cys-ala-gly-tyr-cys-pro-thr-met-thr-arg-val-leu-gln-gly-val-leu-pro-ala-leu-pro-gln-val-val-cys-asn-tyr-arg-
31
asp-val-arg-phe-glu-ser-ile-arg-leu-pro-gly-cys-pro-arg-gly-val-asn-pro-val-val-ser-tyr-ala-val-ala-leu-ser-cys-gln-cys-
61
ala-leu-cys-arg-arg-ser-thr-thr-asp-cys-gly-gly-pro-lys-asp-his-pro-leu-thr-cys-asp-asp-pro-arg-phe-gln-asp-
91
ser-ser-ser-ser-lys-ala-pro-pro-pro-ser-leu-pro-ser-pro-ser-arg-leu-pro-gly-pro-ser-asp-thr-pro-ile-leu-pro-gln
118 121 127 132 138 145
O O O O

```

**Figure 1.2 Amino acid sequence of hCG  $\alpha$ -subunit and  $\beta$ -subunit**

Numbers indicate amino acid residue positions and N and O indicate the positions of N- and O-linked oligosaccharides.

*Image extracted from Cole[139]*

hCG also bears resemblances to the proteins of the cysteine knot family which includes transforming growth factor  $\beta$  (TGF- $\beta$ ), neuronal growth factor (NGF) and platelet-derived growth factor beta (PDGFB) due to the presence of cysteine knot disulphide bonds [132, 142]. The structural similarity of hCG to the cysteine knot family is thought to contribute to its biological activity which may be independent of the presence of the  $\alpha$ -subunit and binding to LHCG receptor (for further discussion, see section 1.5).

### 1.3.2 Isoforms of hCG $\beta$

So far in this thesis, hCG has been discussed as a single molecule, however it occurs in at least four known physiological isoforms which include hCG, hyperglycosylated (h-hCG), free hCG $\beta$  and pituitary hCG [133, 143]. These different isoforms seem to have different functions which are summarised in Table 1-4. As this thesis will focus on hCG $\beta$ , its function will be discussed in detail in sections 1.4 and 1.5.

**Table 1-4 Isoforms of human gonadotropin**

<b>Isoform</b>	<b>Produced by</b>	<b>Function</b>
hCG	villous syncytiotrophoblast cells	-Rescue of the corpus luteum and progesterone production [144, 145] -Maintenance of pregnancy [133, 145, 146] -Foetal growth and development [146] -Angiogenesis of uterine vasculature [147-150]
hyperglycosylated (h-HCG)	hCG cytotrophoblast cells and choriocarcinoma cells	-Normal function: Implantation of pregnancy e.g. invasion of cytotrophoblast/trophoblast [151, 152]  -Choriocarcinoma: Antiapoptotic and growth of choriocarcinoma cells [153]
free $\beta$ -subunit	non-trophoblastic malignancies	-Proliferation, anti-apoptotic and migration [154-156]
pituitary hCG	anterior pituitary	-Generally unknown role however like LH maybe be involved in the menstrual cycle [143]

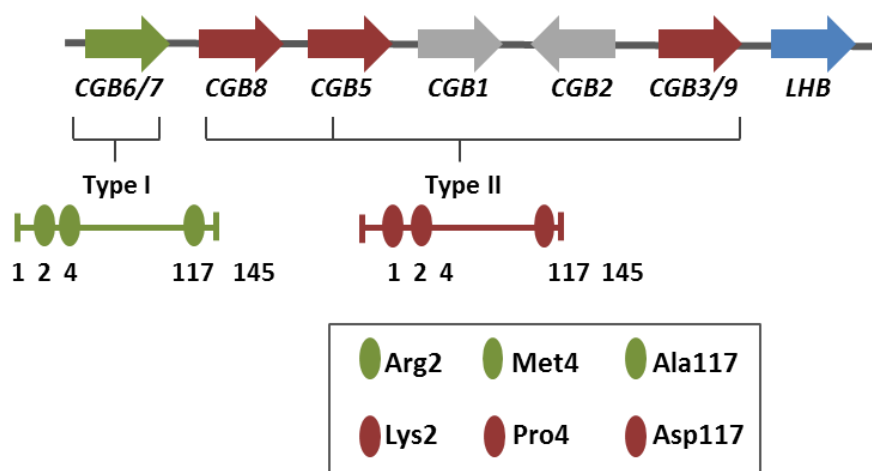
*Table adapted from Cole et al. [143]*



In addition to these isoforms, hCG can also be detected in a shorter proteolytically degraded form consisting of nicked-hCG $\beta$  and the core fragment of hCG $\beta$  (hCG $\beta$ cf) which can be detected in the placenta, blood and urine [157].

### 1.3.3 Expression of hCG subunits

The expression of the  $\alpha$ - and  $\beta$ -subunits is thought to be controlled by different regulatory pathways due to imbalance of expression of the two subunits: specifically the  $\alpha$ -subunit is found to be produced in excess compared to the  $\beta$ -subunit [158]. The  $\alpha$ -subunit is encoded by a single gene located on chromosome 6q12-q21; however, the  $\beta$ -subunit of hCG (hCG $\beta$ ) is encoded by multiple genes arranged in a gene cluster of six nonallelic genes located on chromosome 19q13.3 organised in tandem and inverted pairs along with the *LHB* gene which codes for the  $\beta$ -subunit of luteinising hormone (Figure 1.3) [130, 159]. These genes share 89-99% nucleotide sequence identity [160] and have been thought to have evolved from the ancestral *LHB* gene [161]. *CGB1* and *CGB2* are considered to be pseudogenes and though their gene transcripts have been detected in both the placenta [162] and pituitary [163] their function and protein product remains to be identified.



**Figure 1.3 Gene cluster on chromosome 19q13.3 encoding the  $\beta$ -subunit of human chorionic gonadotropin**

CGB6/7 are type I genes coding for hCG $\beta$  with an arginine, methionine and alanine at positions 2, 4, and 117 respectively and CGB3/9, CGB5, and CGB8 are type II genes coding for hCG $\beta$  with a lysine, proline and aspartic acid at positions 2, 4, and 117 respectively. CGB1 and CGB2 are pseudogenes.

*Image extracted and adapted from Jameson et al. [164] and Aldaz-Carroll [165]*

Two structurally different isoforms (types I and II) of hCG $\beta$  are expressed which differ in a single amino acid at position 117: type I hCG $\beta$  is encoded by CGB6/7 (alleles) and has an alanine at position 117, and type II hCG $\beta$  encoded by CGB3/9 (alleles), CGB5, and CGB8 has an aspartic acid at this position. In addition to the difference in the amino acid at position 117, type I gene products have an arginine and methionine at positions 2 and 4, respectively whereas, type II gene products have a lysine and proline at positions 2 and 4 respectively (Figure 1.3) [165]. Expression of the two isoforms seems to be tissue-specific with type I genes expressed in normal nontrophoblastic tissues and type II genes expressed in the normal trophoblastic tissue and non-trophoblastic malignant tumours [166, 167]. Type I genes have also been shown to be expressed in renal cell carcinoma which is a non-trophoblastic tumour [168]. However it should be noted that a general tissue

specific pattern of gene expression cannot be made. For example Dirnhofer *et al.* also found that *CGB7*, *CGB5*, *CGB3*, *CGB8* and *CGB1/2* were expressed in the pituitary [163]; and Bo and Boime found that all six *CGB* genes were expressed in the placenta albeit at varying levels: *CGB5* > *CGB3* = *CGB8* > *CGB7*, *CGB1/2* [162].

### 1.4 hCG and cancer

Elevated expression of hCG $\beta$  is common in trophoblastic cancers and germline tumours and monitoring the levels of hCG $\beta$  as a biomarker for prognosis, relapse and therapeutic response has been well established in these cancers [134, 169-171].

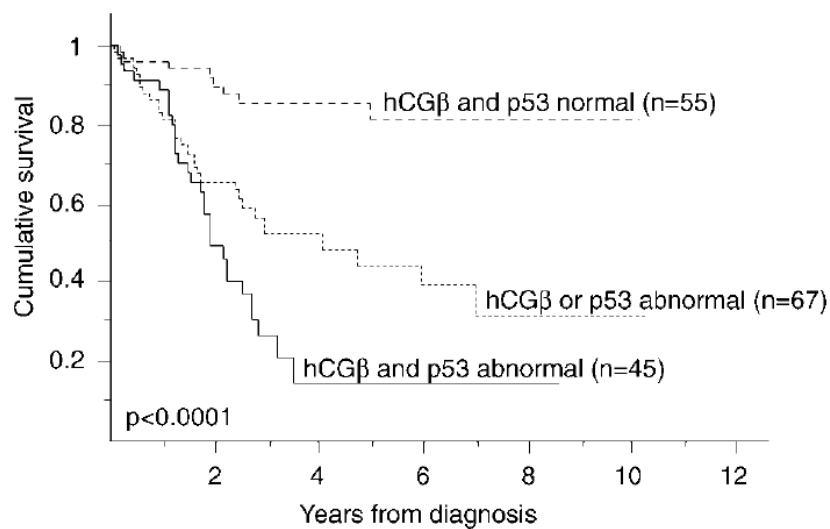
hCG $\beta$  is expressed by a number of non-trophoblastic epithelial cancers e.g. in bladder [172, 173], cervical [174] and pancreatic [175] cancers and is often associated with aggressive disease and poor survival outcomes [134]. Interestingly, it is the monomeric  $\beta$ -subunit (hCG $\beta$ ) and not the intact dimer which is predominantly expressed by epithelial cancers [134, 176]. Often the presence of hCG $\beta$  is a hallmark of aggressive and metastatic disease and is associated with poor clinical outcome [177, 178]. High hCG $\beta$  levels have also been associated with tumours which are resistant to radiotherapy [179] and chemotherapy [180]. Expression of hCG $\beta$  has been well documented in ovarian cancer and is summarised in (Table 1-5).

**Table 1-5 Detection of hCG/hCG $\beta$  in serum, ascites or tumour tissue from ovarian cancer patients**

<b>% Expression (cohort size)</b>	<b>Detected in</b>	<b>Comments</b>
33% (N=173)	Serum	Strong association between high levels of hCG $\beta$ and poor survival. Patients with high levels of hCG $\beta$ had poorer survival rates - 19% compared to 65% in patients with normal levels of hCG $\beta$ [181].
29% (N=146)	Serum	The frequency of hCG $\beta$ elevation correlated with the stage of disease with 12% in stage I and 82% in stage IV [182].
100% (N=15)	Tissue	High levels of hCG $\beta$ transcript in ovarian cancer tissue compared to almost no expression in normal tissue [183].
41% (N=27)	Serum and ascites	The ratio of hCG/hCG $\beta$ levels was found to be elevated in serum and ascites fluids of patients with ovarian cancer [184].
36% (N=73)	Serum	High levels of hCG $\beta$ correlated with poor survival outcome of patients [185].
67% (N=123) 68% (N=156)	Serum Tissue	Higher levels of hCG were detected in malignant tumours compared to benign tumours. In mucinous carcinomas expression of hCG was significantly higher at stage III compared to stage I [186].

Survival studies have shown a negative correlation between high levels of hCG $\beta$  and survival in patients with ovarian cancer [181, 182]. In one study Vartiainen and colleagues showed that the frequency at which hCG $\beta$  was elevated in patients with ovarian cancer correlated with the stage of the disease and poor survival outcomes. They found that elevated hCG $\beta$  occurred at a frequency of 82% in patients with stage IV disease compared to 12% with stage I [182]. Another study also by

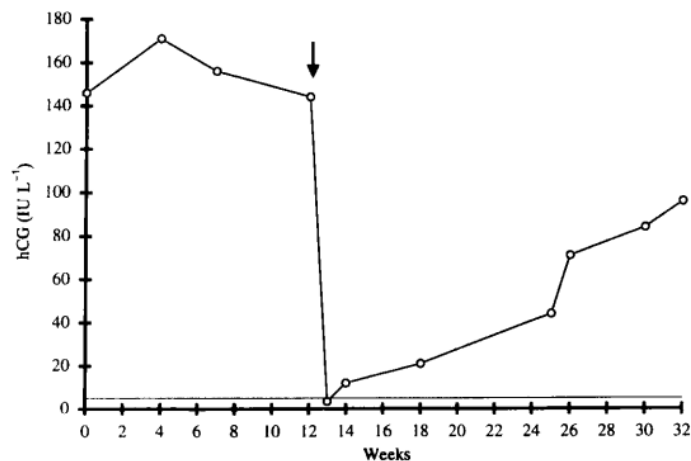
Vartiainen *et al.* found that the combination of hCG $\beta$  and p53 expression levels was a strong prognostic marker in patients with serous ovarian cancer (Figure 1.4). They found that the five-year survival for patients with either elevated serum hCG $\beta$  levels or aberrant p53 expression was 44% but only 14% in patients who had both elevated hCG $\beta$  levels as well as aberrant p53 expression. The five-year survival outcome for patients with normal hCG $\beta$  and p53 expression was 82% [181].



**Figure 1.4 Overall disease-specific survival in 167 patients with serous ovarian carcinoma in relation to serum hCG $\beta$  and p53 tissue expression**

*Figure extracted from Vartiainen et al. [181]*

The value of hCG $\beta$  as a tracker of disease progression in ovarian cancer is not well established but Grossman *et al.* showed that the ratio of hCG/hCG $\beta$  correlated with tumour burden in a 47 year old patient with ovarian cancer who had undergone surgical invention as well as chemotherapy (Figure 1.5) [184].



**Figure 1.5 Serial expression of hCG/hCG $\beta$  serum concentration in a 47 year old woman with ovarian cancer**

During chemotherapy without clinical response (0-12 weeks) hCG/hCG $\beta$  levels were elevated. At 12 weeks when the tumour was surgically removed (arrow) levels dropped, followed by an increase as the tumour began to relapse.

*Figure extracted from Grossman et al. [184]*

## 1.5 Evidence to support biological activity of hCG $\beta$

Since the free  $\beta$ -subunit of hCG cannot interact with the LHCG receptor it was originally thought to have no functional biological role; however, a number of studies have shown evidence of its biological activity in epithelial cancer including proliferation, apoptosis and malignant transformation and this is further discussed in sections 1.5.1 to 1.5.4.

### 1.5.1 hCG $\beta$ and cell proliferation

Gillot *et al.* observed that exogenous hCG $\beta$  could promote proliferation of bladder cancer cell lines T24, SCaBER, RT112 and 5637 in a dose dependent manner shown by the tetrazolium salt reduction assay (MTT) [154]. T24 cells

produced the least amount of secreted hCG $\beta$  but showed the highest proliferative response to exogenous hCG $\beta$ . This group also showed that the proliferative effect of hCG $\beta$  could be reversed with the addition of anti-hCG $\beta$  anti-serum in a dose dependent manner and that the anti-serum could only inhibit cell growth in bladder cancer cell lines that produced endogenous hCG $\beta$  [154].

### 1.5.2 hCG $\beta$ and cell apoptosis

hCG $\beta$  has been shown to be involved in preventing apoptosis in some cancer cell lines [155, 187]. Janowaska *et al.* showed that downregulation of hCG $\beta$  in the cervical carcinoma cell line HeLa, caused an increase in the population of cells undergoing apoptosis (shown by cell cycle analysis) [187]. Butler *et al.* found more evidence in support of the anti-apoptotic role of hCG $\beta$  by showing that exogenous hCG $\beta$  reversed the apoptotic effects of TGF- $\beta$ 1 in a dose dependent manner in bladder cancer cell lines [155]. They proposed that due to the structural similarity between hCG $\beta$  and TGF $\beta$  (discussed in section 1.3.1), hCG $\beta$  may be competing with dimeric TGF $\beta$  for the TGF $\beta$  receptor. This is a plausible theory, given that it has been found that like some members of the cysteine knot family, hCG $\beta$  can form homo-dimers which are required for receptor interaction [188]. Therefore, even if hCG $\beta$  cannot interact with the LHCG receptor, it may be able to participate in cellular processes by binding an alternate receptor.

**1.5.3 hCG $\beta$  and cell migration and invasion**

Wu *et al.* showed that overexpression of hCG $\beta$  in prostate carcinoma cell lines caused a change in cellular morphology which increased their migratory characteristics [156]. The cells' morphology changed from rounded cells to more elongated shapes with increased cellular protrusions, decreased E-cadherin expression and increased migration and invasion through matrigel. A successive paper also from Wu and colleagues, showed that activation of ERK1/2 and subsequent upregulation of matrix metalloproteinase-2 (MMP-2) were the mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  induced invasion and migration in a prostate cell line model DU145 [189]. They also demonstrated that hCG $\beta$  could increase motility of the human glioblastoma cell line U87MG by the same mechanism [190].

**1.5.4 hCG $\beta$  and malignant transformation**

Whether hCG $\beta$  is a driver of cancer progression or can actually transform normal cells into malignant cells was studied by Guo *et al.* [191]. This study showed that overexpression of hCG $\beta$  in OSE cells caused an increase in proliferation, anchorage independent growth and a decrease in apoptosis by mechanisms that increased pro-survival proteins such as Bcl-X<sub>L</sub>, as well as a decrease in the pro-apoptotic protein phospho-Bad. They also found that xenografts of these transformed cells were tumorigenic in nude mice.

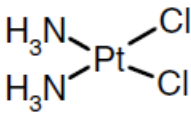
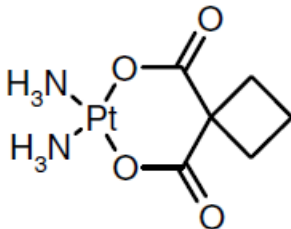
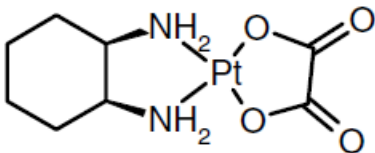


**1.6 Platinum-based chemotherapeutics in ovarian cancer**

Cis-platinum(II) diammine dichloride (cisplatin) was the first platinum-based chemotherapeutic drug approved by the FDA in 1978. Though cisplatin has been a successful cytotoxic agent, it has a number of toxic side effects which include oto-, neuro- and nephrotoxicity. Cyclobutane-1,1-dicarboxylic acid platinum(II) (carboplatin) is a second generation platinum anti-cancer drug introduced in 1989 and is more stable and has fewer side effects compared cisplatin [192, 193]. However, resistance and cross-resistance of cisplatin and carboplatin is common and has led to the development of a third generation of platinum-therapeutics, out of which, oxaliplatin has proven to be the most successful [192]. The chemical structure of cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin is depicted in Table 1-6. Despite their molecular differences, the primary target of platinum drugs is thought to be DNA, resulting in cytotoxicity (discussed in detail in section 1.6.2).

The use of cisplatin in conjunction with cyclophosphamide and later paclitaxel showed that these combinations improved patient survival outcomes compared to cisplatin treatment alone [194, 195]. The cisplatin-paclitaxel combination was then replaced with carboplatin-paclitaxel combination and is now accepted as standard for the treatment of ovarian cancer, in particular advanced ovarian cancer [196]. Interestingly, the International Collaborative Ovarian Neoplasm (ICON) 3 trial showed that the addition of paclitaxel did not improve the benefit of using carboplatin as a single agent treatment [197].

**Table 1-6 Chemical structure of cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin**

Drug	Structure
Cisplatin (cis-dichlorodiammineplatinum(II))	
Carboplatin (cis-diammine(1,1-cyclobutanedicarboxylato)platinum(II))	
Oxaliplatin ([1 <i>R</i> ,2 <i>R</i> ]-1,2-cyclohexanediamine- <i>N,N'</i> )oxalate(2-)- <i>o,o'</i> platinum(II))	

*Structures extracted from Turner and Mascorda [198]*

### 1.6.1 Uptake of platinum-based drugs

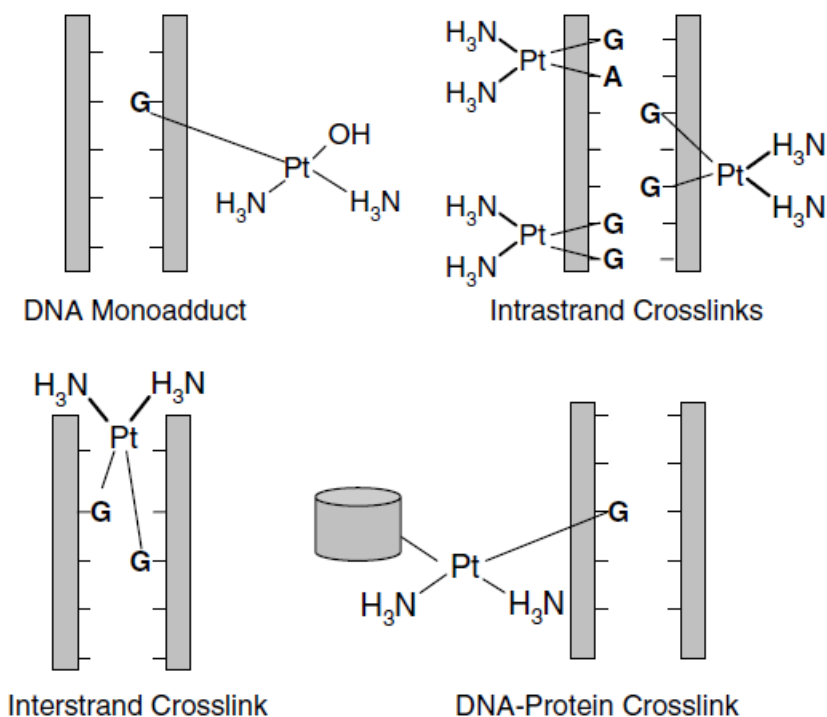
Though cisplatin has been widely used for a number of decades, the actual mechanism by which it enters cells is yet to be fully understood. It was initially thought that the drug might enter cells through passive diffusion but the fact that the side effects (nephrotoxicity, ototoxicity) seem to be specific to certain cell types implies that there may be specific drug transporters, perhaps expressed by specific cell and/or tissue types responsible for cisplatin transport [199]. Furthermore, studies have found a link between lowered cisplatin accumulation and resistance which cannot be explained by mere diffusion of this drug [200]. Indeed, there is increasing literature that suggests that cisplatin is transported across cell membranes by active

means through membrane transporters. Some of the transporters include the copper transporters 1 and 2 (CTR1 and CTR2) [201, 202], the P-type copper-transporting ATPases (ATP7A and ATP7B) [203, 204], multidrug extrusion transporter 1 (MATE1) [199] and the multidrug resistance-associated protein 2 (MRP2) [205].

### 1.6.2 Mechanism of action of platinum-based drugs

Cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin are administered as prodrugs and are activated inside the cell by aquation (hydrolysis), which is initiated by the low chloride environment [206]. Two water molecules replace two chloride ions, bidentate cyclobutanedicarboxylate and bidentate oxalate ions, on cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin respectively [198].

Hydrolysis of the drugs is important for their biological activity, as once they are aquated, the drugs become positively charged and can interact with nucleophilic DNA, RNA and proteins; but preferentially bind to the N-7 position on the imidazole ring of purines, guanosine and adenosine of DNA, forming monoadducts and intra-, inter- and DNA-protein cross links (Figure 1.6) [192, 207]. The DNA-adducts cause distortion of the DNA helix which leads to interference with DNA replication and transcription and subsequently leads to apoptosis [208-210].



**Figure 1.6 DNA-adducts formed by platinum-based chemotherapeutics**

*Image extracted from Rabik and Dolan [192]*

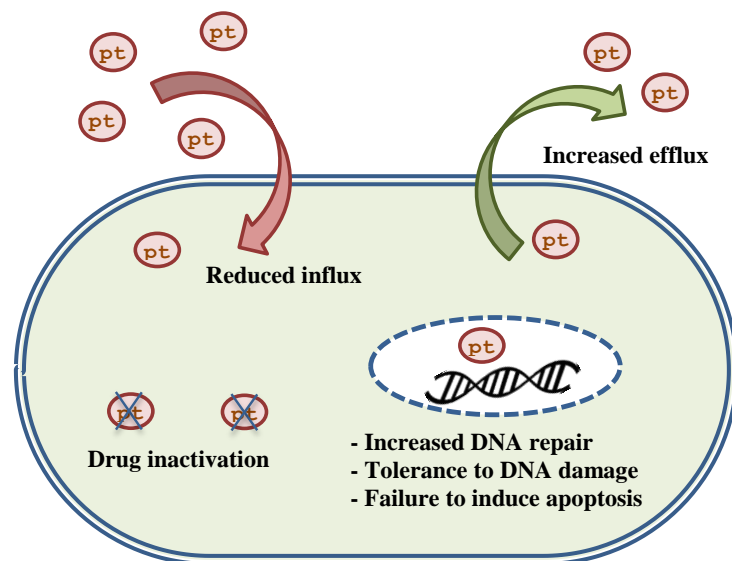
About 90% of cisplatin-DNA adducts are 1,2- or 1,3-intrastrand cross links [206]. Carboplatin is thought to be therapeutically equivalent to cisplatin and forms similar DNA adducts to cisplatin which could explain their similar mechanism of action as well as cross-resistance [192, 211]. However, a higher concentration of carboplatin is required compared to cisplatin to produce equivalent anti-tumour effects due to the higher stability and lower DNA interaction of carboplatin [211]. Oxaliplatin is as potent (and sometimes more potent) as cisplatin. Despite having similar, but fewer DNA adducts, oxaliplatin causes the same number of DNA strand breaks as does cisplatin [212-214]. Oxaliplatin has a different mechanism of action and no reported cases of cross-resistance to cisplatin which is possibly due to the

difference in the way the DNA is distorted by its bulky 1,2-diaminocyclohexane (DACH) ring [214].

It is thought that the 1,2-intra strand crosslinks caused by cisplatin is the major driver of apoptosis. It is believed that the High-Mobility Group Protein (HMGB) family are able to bind to these DNA-lesions, preventing DNA replication and transcription as well as preventing the lesions from being repaired, leading to the activation of pro-apoptotic signals [192, 215]. Apoptosis is also thought to be induced by activation of the endoplasmic reticulum (ER)-stress pathway.

### **1.6.3 Platinum-Resistance**

The initial response rate to platinum therapy in patients with ovarian cancer is 70-80%; however, development of resistance to the drug is common with patients relapsing within two years of initial treatment resulting in a 5-year patient survival rate of only 15–20% [216-219]. Resistance is multifactorial and includes drug inactivation, reduced drug accumulation, increased DNA repair and tolerance to DNA damage, as well as failure to induce apoptosis (Figure 1.7) [192, 219].



**Figure 1.7 Mechanisms of platinum-based (cisplatin) drug resistance**

Platinum resistance, in particular to cisplatin (pt), is multifactorial involving a number of mechanisms. Cisplatin can either be exported out of the cells through efflux pumps, have reduced accumulation due to mutations or low expression of entry pumps/ transporters, and once inside the cells the drug can be inactivated by thiol containing proteins and the damaged DNA can be repaired and/or tolerated leading to failure to activate cisplatin-adduct induced apoptosis.

#### ***1.6.3.1 Drug inactivation by thiol containing proteins***

Cisplatin has a tendency to react with thiol containing proteins forming insoluble sulphides and limiting its reactivity with DNA. Increased levels of thiol containing proteins/peptides, e.g. glutathione (GSH), metallothionein and thioredoxin, have been correlated with increased cisplatin resistance [192, 220-222]. Enzymes involved in the regulation of GSH levels such as gamma-glutamylcysteine synthetase and gamma-glutamyl transpeptidase have been shown to be upregulated in cisplatin-resistant ovarian cancer cell lines [223]. Ishikawa and Ali-Osman showed that in L1210 leukemia cells, cisplatin formed a complex with GSH which was subsequently expelled from the cells by the ATP-dependent glutathione

transporter pumps (GS-X pump), providing another perspective on how GSH and glutathione transporters may be associated with cisplatin resistance [224]. Interestingly, GSH has been shown to also reduce the toxic effects of cisplatin. In fact, one study found that administering GSH in conjunction with cisplatin in patients with ovarian cancer reduced the toxic effects of cisplatin and improved their overall quality of life; however, the effect of administered GSH on cisplatin sensitivity was not considered [225].

### **1.6.3.2 Reduced drug accumulation**

Studies have shown a correlation between reduced sensitivity to cisplatin and reduced intracellular levels of cisplatin which could be due to reduced influx or increased efflux of the drug [226]. As previously mentioned (section 1.6.1), cisplatin transport into and out of the cell can be regulated through heavy metal transporters, e.g. the CTR 1/2 copper transporters [199]. It is therefore plausible that irregularities in these transporters could result in reduced drug accumulation and resistance to platinum compounds. A study by Larson *et al.* using an isogenic pair of *CTR1*(+/+) and *CTR1*(-/-) mouse embryonic fibroblasts showed that deletion of this copper transporter reduced intracellular accumulation of cisplatin and increased cell survival [202]. The same group also showed that increased exposure of *CTR1* (+/+) fibroblast cells to cisplatin significantly reduced CTR1 expression. In addition, they showed that *CTR1* (-/-) cells not only had reduced intracellular levels of cisplatin, but also less carboplatin and oxaliplatin; however, the effect on oxaliplatin levels was less than that of cisplatin. This result demonstrated that oxaliplatin was less dependent on the CTR1 transporter, suggesting that its mode of intracellular transport is different from that of cisplatin. These results were in agreement with Holzer *et al.* who

reported that *CTR1*(-/-) embryonic fibroblasts cells accumulated lower levels of cisplatin and carboplatin and were also less sensitive to the drugs compared to the wild-type *CTR1* (+/+) cells. Interestingly, they showed that accumulation of oxaliplatin in *CTR1*(-/-) cells was also lower compared to *CTR1* (+/+) cells but this was only evident at low concentration of oxaliplatin and not at high concentrations of the drug; suggestive of additional means by which oxaliplatin enters the cell [227]. Lee *et al.* showed that high expression of CTR1 in tumour tissue from patients with ovarian cancer was associated with higher sensitivity to platinum-based treatment and improved survival [228].

CTR2 like CTR1 is a copper transporter; however, its cellular distribution is different from CTR1. CTR1 is predominantly a plasma membrane protein whereas CTR2 is expressed in late endosomes and lysosomes, as well as on the plasma membrane [229, 230]. Interestingly, the links between CTR2 and CTR1 expression and cisplatin sensitivity are different. Lee *et al.* showed that patients with ovarian cancer who had low expression levels of CTR1 along with high expression levels of CTR2 were resistant to platinum-based therapy and had poor survival outcomes [228]. Furthermore, *in vitro* studies have shown that downregulation of CTR2 in mouse embryonic fibroblasts with either *CTR1* (+/+) or *CTR1* (-/-) showed increased sensitivity to cisplatin and carboplatin and drug accumulation independent of CTR1 expression [201]. Blair *et al.* also showed in a panel of six ovarian carcinoma cell line models, a positive correlation between CTR2 expression and IC<sub>50</sub> levels for cisplatin (indication of drug sensitivity) [201].

The copper-transporting P-type adenosine triphosphate proteins ATP7A and ATP7B which regulate copper efflux, are elevated in some ovarian cancers resulting in a negative correlation with cisplatin sensitivity [204, 220, 231]. Katano *et al.*



observed that the expression of either ATP7A or ATP7B was increased in cisplatin resistant (A2780/CP, 2008/C13\*5.25, and IGROV-1/CP) cell lines compared to their cisplatin-sensitive parental line (A2780, 2008, and IGROV-1) and was associated with reduced intracellular cisplatin accumulation, formation of fewer DNA adducts and reduced sensitivity to cisplatin [203]. The ATP-binding cassette (ABC) transporters e.g. *ABCB1* which codes for the multi-drug efflux pump MDR1 P-glycoprotein (MDR1 or P-gp), has been associated with chemoresistance [232]. *In vitro* work by Yang *et al.* showed that the cisplatin-resistant ovarian cancer SKOV3/CIS cell line expressed low levels of MDR1 mRNA which they attributed to the increase in the levels of the micro RNA miR-130a [233]. Ren *et al.* on the other hand showed that MDR1 was not involved in cisplatin-resistance in cisplatin-resistant A2780 cells [234]. Patch *et al.* reported that promoter fusion and translocation in the 5' region of *ABCB1* was observed in 8% of HGSC patient with recurrence, resulting in upregulation of MDR1; however, authors of this study attributed MDR1 expression to resistance to paclitaxel which was part of the combination treatment for HGSC [62]. Expression of another member of the ABC transporters which has also been implicated with cisplatin resistance in cell lines is the multidrug resistance protein 2 (MRP2, ABCC2) or the canalicular multiple organic anion transporter (cMOAT) [235, 236]. However, studies in patients with ovarian cancer, found that MRP2 expression was not associated with response to platinum-based chemotherapy, progress-free survival or overall survival time [237-239]. Interestingly, MRP2 can be localised in the cytoplasmic or nuclear member and Surowiak *et al.* observed that cisplatin resistance in patients with ovarian carcinoma could be attributed its nuclear localisation [240].

### ***1.6.3.3 Defects in DNA damage repair, increased DNA repair and tolerance to DNA damage***

Platinum-resistant cancer cells have been shown to evade activation of pro-apoptotic pathways by employing a number of different mechanisms to overcome DNA damage induced by platinum-based compounds. These mechanisms which include defects in the DNA damage repair pathways, increased DNA repair and tolerance to DNA damage are discussed further in this section.

Formation of DNA adducts has been shown to lead to cell cycle arrest and in the case of cisplatin, this is thought to occur predominantly in the S and G<sub>2</sub> phases of the cell cycle. This break in the cell cycle is thought to give cells a chance to repair DNA damage and prevent activation of the DNA-damage induced apoptosis pathway [241, 242].

Mismatch repair (MMR) proteins are important mediators of DNA repair, cell cycle arrest and activation of apoptosis, failing repair of damaged DNA. MMR proteins are important in the recognition of cisplatin induced DNA adducts, and mutations or aberrations in expression levels of some of the genes/proteins associated with the MMR system have been linked to cisplatin resistance [208, 214, 220, 241, 243]. For example, loss of MutS protein homologue 2 (MSH2) and MutL protein homologue 1 (MLH1), which are inducers of cisplatin-induced cell cycle arrest and apoptosis, have been associated with cisplatin resistance in ovarian cancer [220, 244, 245]. Interestingly, the lack of cross-resistance between cisplatin and oxaliplatin is proposed to be due to the MMR system not being able to recognise oxaliplatin-DNA adducts [246].

Nucleotide excision repair (NER) is another mechanism through which some cancers can repair cisplatin-DNA adducts and is an important determinant of cisplatin sensitivity. NER has also been implicated in the activation of apoptosis induced by cisplatin [242, 247]. Patients with ovarian cancer who are resistant to cisplatin have been shown to have elevated levels of the DNA repair genes XP complementation group (*XPA*, *XPG*) and excision repair cross-complementation group I (*ERCC1*) which are involved in NER [192, 248-252]. Saldivar *et al.* observed allelic variations of the *XPA* and *XPG* genes in ovarian tumours which were linked to a poor response to cisplatin treatment [253]. Elevated levels of the *ERCC1* gene which encodes the excision repair cross-complementation group 1 (ECCR1) in tumour samples have been linked to clinical resistance or poor survival in a number of tumours including colorectal [254], non-small-cell lung [255], and ovarian cancer [252, 256, 257]. Steffensen *et al.* observed that expression levels of ECCR1 negatively correlated with patient response to platinum-based therapy but also noted that it was not an indicator of patient survival in ovarian cancer [257]. Studies have also shown that single nucleotide polymorphisms in *ECCR1* can be a predictor of how well patients with ovarian cancer respond to platinum-based chemotherapy, but is not a predictor of overall survival [258-260].

Though the NER system has been shown to have a preferential affinity for the less common 1,3 intrastrand cross links compared to the more common 1,2 intrastrand cross links formed by cisplatin, the 1,2 cross links seemed to be more rapidly repaired [261]. A plausible explanation for these conflicting observations is that trans-lesion DNA replication or repair of damaged DNA is facilitated by high mobility group proteins (e.g. HMGB1), which have an affinity for 1,2 intrastrand

cross links and induce MMR opposite the 1,2 intrastrand which in turn facilitates DNA repair by NER [261, 262].

*BRCA1/2* genes are often deregulated through somatic or germline mutations in EOC and are involved in homologous recombination DNA repair. *BRCA1/2* mutations in ovarian tumours have been linked to high sensitivity towards cisplatin [263]. However, even in *BRCA1/2* mutant carriers, the occurrence of platinum resistance is common. Though PARP inhibitors have proven to be useful in this group of patients, reversion of *BRCA2* to wild-type has been shown, leading to disease relapse and poor patient outcomes [62, 264, 265].

Epigenetic changes which include DNA methylation, histone modification, and posttranslational gene regulation by micro-RNAs (miRNAs), which can regulate gene expression independent of DNA sequence, have been associated with platinum-resistance [266, 267]. For example, studies have shown hypermethylation of promoter regions of the DNA damage repair proteins *BRCA1* and *MLH1*, leading to the loss of expression of these genes, is associated with platinum-resistance ovarian cancer [62, 268-271].

Tolerance of cisplatin-DNA damage has been observed in cisplatin-resistant ovarian cancer cell lines compared to the parental cisplatin sensitive cell lines [221, 272]. The theory behind DNA damage tolerance is that adducts formed by cisplatin can be bypassed by DNA replicative enzymes during DNA replication.

**1.6.3.1 Failure of apoptotic pathway**

Apoptosis induced by DNA damage is central to the cytotoxic effects of platinum-based drugs. A network of pathways is involved in regulating apoptosis and interception of one, or more of these pathways can be a mechanism employed by cancer cells to evade cell death. Apoptosis can be triggered through the intrinsic or extrinsic pathway [273, 274]. The intrinsic pathway involves disruption of the mitochondrial membrane and an array of protein regulators such the B-cell lymphoma-2 (BCL-2) family proteins, BCL-2-associated X protein (BAX), caspases, and PI3K/AKT pathway. The extrinsic pathway is triggered by binding of ligand to the death receptors, e.g. the TRAIL receptor, leading to activation of molecules involved in apoptosis such as caspases [273, 274].

A key player in the intrinsic pathway is the tumour suppressor p53 which is mutated in almost 38-50% of cancers [275], which could confer inherent resistance to cisplatin induced apoptosis [276]. Loss of p53 function however, does not exclusively render cells resistant to cisplatin [219, 220]. Aurora kinase A is elevated in a number of cancers and *in vitro* data suggests that it is involved in the destabilisation and degradation of p53 leading to the loss of wild-type p53 and is a proposed mechanism of cisplatin resistance [277]. Dysregulation of PIK3/AKT pathway, as discussed in section 1.1.7.3, has also been linked to cisplatin resistance in a range of cancers including ovarian cancer [220, 274].

**1.6.4 hCG $\beta$  and resistance to chemotherapy**

The link between elevated levels of hCG $\beta$  and poor survival outcomes in patients with cancer is well studied [278]; however, its link to chemoresistance is still not

determined. Both patient studies and *in vivo* data exist to suggest that hCG $\beta$  may have a role in chemoresistance. Szturmowicz *et al.* aimed to determine whether the level of hCG $\beta$  in the serum of patients with small-cell lung cancer could be used a prognostic factor or used to reclassify the cancer into different subtypes [180]. They found that serum levels of hCG $\beta$  was elevated in 21 of 156 patients (14%) which correlated with poor survival outcomes (5% compared to 21% 2-year survival). What was interesting about their data is that 73% of patients with normal levels of hCG $\beta$  responded to chemotherapy, compared to 48% of patients with elevated hCG $\beta$  levels. This data suggests that hCG $\beta$  could be involved in resistance to chemotherapy.

A study by Berman *et al.* used xenografts of tumours established from patients with small cell lung cancer which had differing responsiveness to the chemotherapeutic drug cyclophosphamide. One chemosensitive xenograft (HX78) which was never exposed to cyclophosphamide was made resistant by repeated exposures to the drug [279]. They found that when the xenografts were maintained in culture the cyclophosphamide resistant (HX78Cy) line produced up to five times more hCG $\beta$  (detected in the media by radioimmune assay) compared to the parental chemosensitive line (HX78) [280]. This suggests that the levels of secreted hCG $\beta$  could be linked to chemoresistance.

## 1.7 Hypothesis and aims

Given that hCG $\beta$  is expressed by a number of epithelial cancers including ovarian cancer and evidence suggests that it has a biological role in some cancer cell line models, we sought to study the role of hCG $\beta$  in cellular processes in ovarian cancer cell lines.

**Central hypothesis:** hCG $\beta$  is expressed in HGSC cell lines and has a role in proliferation, migration, adhesion and sensitivity to platinum-based drugs.

Aim 1: Characterise the expression of *CGB* and secreted hCG $\beta$  levels in HGSC cell line models.

Aim 2: Determine the role of hCG $\beta$  on proliferation, migration and adhesion of HGSC cell lines.

Aim 3: Determine the role of hCG $\beta$  in sensitivity of HGSC cell lines to the platinum-based drugs cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin.

Aim 4: Determine the mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  may regulate sensitivity of HGSC cells to cisplatin treatment by detecting global protein changes using the quantitative proteomic technique isobaric tags for relative and absolute quantitation (iTRAQ).

## Chapter 2 Material and Methods

### 2.1 Chemicals and Reagents

A list of chemicals and reagents used in this thesis are outlined in Table 2-1.

**Table 2-1 List of chemicals and reagents**

<b>Item</b>	<b>Catalogue #</b>	<b>Manufacturer</b>
Ampicillin Sodium Salt	A9518-5G	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Agar	214010	Bacto Laboratories Pty. Ltd., Mt Pritchard, NSW, Australia
$\beta$ -mercaptoethanol	M3148-25ML	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
3(N-Morpholino) propanesulfonic acid (MOPS)	M1254-1KG	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Bromophenol blue	114391-25G	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Carboplatin	C2538-100MG	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Cell Gibco Cell Dissociation Buffer enzyme-free, PBS	13151-014	Life Technologies Corporation, Mulgrave, VIC, Australia
CellTiter 96® AQueous One	G3581	Promega, Alexandria NSW, Australia
Cisplatin	4319H	Hospira Australia Pty Ltd VIC , Australia
Cytosine beta-D- arabinofuranoside	C1768-100MG	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Dimethyl Sulfoxide (DMSO)	67-68-5	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia



RNase-Free DNase Set	79254	Qiagen Pty. Ltd., Chadstone, VIC, Australia
Dulbecco's Phosphate buffered saline (PBS)	21600-010	Life Technologies Corporation, Mulgrave, VIC, Australia
Ethanol, absolute	E7023-500ML	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Ethylene glycol-bis( $\beta$ -aminoethyl ether)-N,N,N',N'-tetraacetic acid tetrasodium salt (EGTA)	E8145-10G	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid (EDTA)	0105-5009	Astral Scientific Pty. Ltd., Caringbah, NSW, Australia
Fetal Bovine Serum (FBS)	FBS500-S	AusgeneX Pty. Ltd., Oxenford, QLD, Australia
Glycerol	15524	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Glycine	VWRC10119CU-5KG	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Hybond-C-Extra Nitrocellulose Membrane	RPN303E	Crown Scientific Pty. Ltd., Minto, NSW, Australia
Methanol	5005-10L	Thermo Fisher Scientific Australia Pty. Ltd., Scoresby, VIC, Australia
NuPAGE Novex 4-12% Bis-Tris gels	Gel NP0321BOX	Life Technologies Corporation, Mulgrave, VIC, Australia
Opti-MEM® Reduced Serum Medium	31985-062	Life Technologies Corporation, Mulgrave, VIC, Australia
Oxaliplatin	O9512-5MG	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Ponceau S	P7170-1L	Bio-Rad Laboratories Pty. Ltd., Gladesville, NSW, Australia
Propan-2-ol (isopropanol)	425-2.5L	Thermo Fisher Scientific Australia Pty. Ltd., Scoresby, VIC, Australia

Ribonuclease A (RNaseA)	R6513-10MG	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
RPMI 1640	R0278-50ML	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
SeeBlue® Plus2 Pre-stained Protein Standard	LC5925	Thermo Fisher Scientific Australia Pty. Ltd., Scoresby, VIC, Australia
Sodium dodecyl sulfate (SDS)	L3771-500G	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Sodium chloride	BIOSB0476-5kg	Astral Scientific Pty. Ltd., Caringbah, NSW, Australia
Sucrose	S0389-1KG	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Sodium fluoride	201154-5G	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Sodium orthovanadate	S6508-10G	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Triton® X-100	T9284-500ML	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Tryptone	211705	Bacto Laboratories Pty. Ltd., Mt Pritchard, NSW, Australia
Trypsin-EDTA	T4049	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Tween-20	P5927-500ML	Sigma-Aldrich Pty. Ltd., Castle Hill, NSW, Australia
Yeast extract	212750	Bacto Laboratories Pty. Ltd., Mt Pritchard, NSW, Australia

---

## 2.2 Commercial kits

A list of commercial kits used in this thesis is outlined in Table 2-2.

**Table 2-2 List of commercial kits**

<b>Kit</b>	<b>Catalogue #</b>	<b>Manufacturer</b>
10X Gene Expression Master Mix	4369016	Life Technologies Corporation, Mulgrave, VIC, Australia
MycoAlert™ Mycoplasma Detection Kit	LT07-318	Lonza, North Sydney, NSW, Australia
Cell Line Nucleofector® Kit L	VCA-1005	Lonza, North Sydney, NSW, Australia
Cell Line Nucleofector® Kit V	VCA-100V	Lonza, North Sydney, NSW, Australia
ECM Cell Adhesion Array Kit, colorimetric	ECM540	Merck Millipore, Bayswater, VIC, Australia
Chorionic Gonadotropin beta Human ELISA kit	ab108638	Abcam, Melbourne, VIC, Australia
PureYield™ Plasmid Midiprep System	A2495	Promega, Alexandria, NSW, Australia
Pierce® BCA Protein Assay	23227	Thermo Fisher Scientific Australia Pty. Ltd., Scoresby, VIC, Australia
RNeasy Kit	74034	Qiagen Pty. Ltd., Chadstone, VIC, Australia
Super Signal® West Dura Stable chemiluminescent substrate	PIE34075	Thermo Fisher Scientific Australia Pty. Ltd., Scoresby, VIC, Australia
Super Signal® West Pico Stable chemiluminescent substrate	PIE34080	Thermo Fisher Scientific Australia Pty. Ltd., Scoresby, VIC, Australia
SuperSignal™ West Femto Maximum Sensitivity Substrate	34095	Thermo Fisher Scientific Australia Pty. Ltd., Scoresby, VIC, Australia

Superscript III Reverse Transcription Kit	18080-400	Life Technologies Corporation, Mulgrave, VIC, Australia
X-tremeGENE 9 DNA Transfection Reagent	06365787001	Roche Products Pty. Ltd., Dee Why, NSW, Australia

---

### 2.3 Routine equipment

A list of equipment used routinely in this thesis is outlined in Table 2-3.

**Table 2-3 List of Equipment**

<b>Equipment</b>	<b>Manufacturer</b>
ABI 7900 HT Fast real-time PCR	Life Technologies/Applied Biosystems, USA
epMotion 5070	Eppendorf, Hamburg, Germany
Fijifilm LAS-4000 imaging system	Fijifilm Australia, Brookvale, NSW, Australia
Incucyte™ FLR Kinetic Imaging System	Essen Bioscience, MI , USA
Moxi Z	Gene Target Solutions Pty Ltd., Dural, NSW, Australia
NanoDrop ND-1000 spectrophotometer	NanoDrop Technologies, Wilmington DE, USA
Veritas™ Microplate	Promega Corporation, Alexandria, NSW, Australia
Victor Multilabel Plate Reader	Perkin Elmer, Australia

---

## 2.4 Cell lines

All cell lines used were classified as human serous epithelial ovarian cancer cells at the commencement of this thesis. OVCAR-3 and SKOV-3 cells were purchased from The American Type Culture Collection (ATCC, VA, USA). PEO1 cells were obtained from Dr S. P. Langdon (Cancer Research UK Centre, University of Edinburgh, Edinburgh, UK). HEY and CaOV-3 cells were a gift from Prof A. DeFazio (Westmead Millenium Institute, Sydney, Australia). A2780 and A2780cis cells were a gift from Ms R. Harvey (Bill Walsh Cancer Laboratory, Kolling Institute of Medical Research, Australia). OV202 cells were a gift from Dr K. Kalli and Dr C. Conover (Mayo Clinic, Rochester, MN, USA). Characteristics and origin of the cell lines are outlined in Table 2-4.

During the course of this thesis, Domcke and colleagues published data identifying the preferred cell lines to use as models of high-grade serous ovarian cancer (HGSC) based on genomic data [281]. All preferred models, such as OVCAR-3 and CaOV-3, for study were *TP53* mutants. While A2780, HEY and SKOV-3 appeared as less preferred models for the study of HGSC. In agreement with Domcke *et al.*, Ince and colleagues published a paper in June this year, also indicating that the SKOV-3 and A2780 cell lines may not be preferable models for studying HGSC [282]. Substantial work had already been undertaken using these cell lines for this thesis and extensive data on these lines is reported. This is true not only for this thesis, but in the ovarian cancer literature where these cell lines are amongst those most frequently published in studies of HGSC. The A2780 / A2780cis pair are still regarded as excellent matched lines for studying developed drugged resistance. OV202 and PEO1 were not reported by Domcke and colleagues [281].

**Table 2-4 Histology, origin and TP53 status of experimental cell lines**

<b>Cell line</b>	<b>Histology</b>	<b>Origin</b>	<b>TP53 status</b>
A2780	Undifferentiated carcinoma	Tumour [283]	Wild-type [281, 282]
A2780cis	Cisplatin resistant cells derived from A2780 cells	Tumour [284]	Wild-type
CaOV-3	Serous adenocarcinoma	Unknown [285]	Mutant [281, 286]
OV202	Serous epithelial ovarian cancer	Tumour [287]	unknown
OVCAR-3	Poorly differentiated papillary epithelial ovarian cancer	Ascites [288]	Mutant [281]
SKOV-3	Serous adenocarcinoma	Ascites [289, 290]	Null [282, 286]
PEO1	Poorly differentiated serous adenocarcinoma	Ascites [291]	Mutant [292]
HEY	Moderately differentiated papillary cystadenocarcinoma	Xenograft of a peritoneal deposit [293]	Wild-type [294]

## **2.5 Cell line maintenance**

### **2.5.1 Cell line culturing conditions**

All cell lines were grown in culture media composed of RPMI 1640 media supplemented with 10% foetal bovine serum (FBS). They were maintained in a humidified incubator at 37°C and 5% CO<sub>2</sub> and routinely cultured in 10 mL of culture media in T75 flasks unless stated otherwise.

### **2.5.2 Passaging cell lines**

Cells were passaged when 80% confluent by washing them in 5 mL of phosphate-buffered saline (PBS) and incubating them in 2 mL of 0.25% trypsin/EDTA for 3 min at 37°C to detach the cells from the flask. Once detached, 5 mL of culture media was added to the flask to neutralise the trypsin and the cell suspension transferred to a 15 mL tube and centrifuged at 300 x g for 3 min. The supernatant was discarded and the cell pellet was resuspended in fresh culture media and replated in T75 flasks. PBS, trypsin/EDTA and culture media were warmed up to 37°C in a water bath prior to use. The cell lines were passaged twice weekly and the splitting ratio range is outlined in Table 2-5.

**Table 2-5 Split ratio range for cell lines**

<b>Cell line</b>	<b>Split ratio range</b>
A2780	1:20-1:30
A2780cis	1:20-1:30
CaOV-3	1:3-1:5
HEY	1:5-1:10
OVCAR-3	1:3-1:5
OV202	1:3-1:5
PEO-1	1:5-1:10
SKOV-3	1:3-1:5

### 2.5.3 Routine cell counting

On a routine basis cell number concentrations were determined using a haemocytometer or automatically counted using the Moxi Z.

### 2.5.4 Cryopreservation of cell lines

All cell lines were cryopreserved in liquid nitrogen. Cells growing in flasks were trypsinised, pelleted by centrifugation and resuspended in an appropriate amount of culture media containing 10% (v/v) of dimethyl sulfoxide (DMSO) to yield a cell concentration of  $1 \times 10^6$  cells / mL. One mL of the cell suspension was aliquoted into a 2 mL cryovial. Prior to long term storage, the cells in cryovials were stored at  $-80^{\circ}\text{C}$  in cell freezers containing isopropanol for at least 24 h before being transferred to liquid nitrogen tanks for long term storage. Cells were cultured from



liquid nitrogen stocks by defrosting them in a water bath at 37°C, resuspending the cells in culture media, pelleting the cells by centrifugation at 300 x g for 3 min, then resuspending them in fresh media before plating them into culture flasks.

### 2.5.5 Mycoplasma testing

One mL of conditioned media from cultured cells was routinely monitored for mycoplasma using the MycoAlet™ Mycoplasma detection kit. This assay relies on the conversion of ATP to ADP (by enzymes produced by Mycoplasma) giving a luminescent signal which was read on the Veritas™ Microplate luminometer.

### 2.5.6 Cell typing

Authenticity of the cell lines was determined by CellBank Australia (Children's Medical Research Institute, Westmead, Australia) using an AmpFLSTR® Identifiler® PCR Amplification Kit.

## 2.6 Gene expression

### 2.6.1 RNA isolation

Total RNA was extracted using the RNeasy kit including a DNA digestion step as per the manufacturer's protocol. Briefly, culture media was removed from the cells and the proprietary RNA extraction buffer added directly to the cells. The RNA was precipitated with 70% ethanol, transferred to an RNA extraction column,

cleaned through a series of wash and centrifugation steps and finally eluted from the column with 30  $\mu\text{L}$  of RNase and RNase-free water. DNA was digested on the column in the middle of the wash steps with DNase I in buffer RDD according to the manufacturer's protocol. RNA was stored at  $-80^{\circ}\text{C}$ .

### 2.6.2 RNA and DNA quantification

The quality and quantity of RNA and DNA was determined by measuring absorbance at wavelengths 260 and 280 nm using the NanoDrop ND-1000 spectrophotometer. Two  $\mu\text{L}$  of the RNA sample was quantified and a ratio of 1.8-2.1 of A260/A280 was deemed acceptable to carry out qRT-PCR.

### 2.6.3 Complementary DNA synthesis

RNA was reverse transcribed into complementary DNA using the SuperScript® III First-Strand Synthesis System with oligo(dT) primers according to the manufacturer's protocol. Briefly, 0.2-5 ng of RNA was mixed with 1  $\mu\text{L}$  of oligo(dT) and 1  $\mu\text{L}$  annealing buffer and made up to 8  $\mu\text{L}$  with RNase free water. The annealing reaction mix was incubated in a thermal cycler at  $65^{\circ}\text{C}$  for 5 min and rapidly cooled on ice for at least 1 minute. Ten  $\mu\text{L}$  of 2x First-Strand reaction mix and 2  $\mu\text{L}$  SuperScript®III/RNaseOUT Enzyme was added to the annealing reaction mix and incubated for 50 min at  $50^{\circ}\text{C}$  followed by termination at  $85^{\circ}\text{C}$  for 5 min. The cDNA was then diluted 1:5 or 1:10 with RNase free water and stored at  $-20^{\circ}\text{C}$ .

#### 2.6.4 Quantitative RT- realtime PCR

Gene expression was determined by quantitative real-time reverse transcriptase PCR (qRT-PCR) using TaqMan gene expression assays. The efficiency of the PCR reaction for each assay was initially determined to be ~90% by absolute quantitation from a standard curve. The qRT-PCR reaction mix consisted of 10  $\mu$ L of 2x reaction Master mix, 1  $\mu$ L of 20x Taqman gene expression probe (Table 2-6 for probe details) and 5  $\mu$ L of cDNA made up to 20  $\mu$ L in RNase free water. Twenty  $\mu$ L of the reaction mix was pipetted in triplicate for each sample (cDNA) into a 96 well plate using the epMotion 5070 automated pipetting system. Five  $\mu$ L half reactions were prepared when a 384 well plate format was used. The PCR reaction was conducted on the ABI 7900 HT machine with an amplification program of 95°C for 10 min, followed by 40 cycles of 95°C for 15 sec and 60°C for 1 min.

Relative gene expression was determined by delta-delta Ct analysis against the *HMBS* (hydroxymethylbilane synthase) reference gene using RQ Manager Software (Life Technologies).

**Table 2-6 TaqMan Probes**

Assay ID	Gene Symbol	Gene name
Hs00361224_gH	<i>CGB</i>	chorionic gonadotropin, beta polypeptide
Hs00751207_s1	<i>LHB</i>	luteinizing hormone beta polypeptide
Hs00609297_m1*	<i>HMBS</i>	hydroxymethylbilane synthase

*All TaqMan probes were obtained from Life Technologies Australia Pty Ltd, Mulgrave, VIC, Australia. \*endogenous reference gene*

## **2.7 Protein expression**

### **2.7.1 Detection of secreted hCG $\beta$ protein using enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA)**

The level of hCG $\beta$  secreted by the cell lines was determined using the Chorionic Gonadotropin beta Human ELISA kit which detects free hCG $\beta$  according to the manufacturer's protocol. Briefly, 50  $\mu$ L of conditioned media and hCG $\beta$  standards were incubated overnight at 4°C in ELISA well strips coated with anti-hCG $\beta$  capture antibodies. Excess sample was aspirated from the strips and the wells washed five times with 300  $\mu$ L of deionized water. One hundred and fifty  $\mu$ L of anti-Chorionic Gonadotropin beta HRP conjugate was added and incubated for 30 min. The strips were then washed five times with 300  $\mu$ L of deionized water and 100  $\mu$ L TMB substrate added and incubated for 20 min. One hundred  $\mu$ L stop solution was then added to terminate the reaction. The absorbance was read at 450 nm on a spectrophotometer microplate reader Victor Multilabel Plate Reader. The concentration of protein was calculated based on the standard curve (range 0.25 ng/mL - 50 ng/mL). Refer to Appendix A, Supplementary Figure 1 for standard curve.

### **2.7.2 Western blotting**

Protein expression from cell lysates was determined using western blotting. Cells growing in either flasks or well plates were washed in cold PBS and directly lysed in Laemmli buffer. Lysates were transferred to 1.5 mL Eppendorf tubes and sonicated with a probe for 30 sec to shred the DNA. The lysates were boiled at 95°C for 5 min

and 10-20  $\mu\text{L}$  of the lysates were run against the SeeBlue® Plus protein protein standard (range 4-250 kDa) on precast 4-12% NuPAGE® Novex Bis-Tris gels for 1 h at 180 V in MOPS SDS buffer. Protein from the gel was transferred onto a nitrocellulose membrane for 90-120 min at 100V in cold blotting buffer. The membranes were then blocked in blocking buffer for at least 30 min, followed by incubation with primary antibody overnight at 4°C. Unbound primary antibody was washed off in wash buffer (3 x 10 min washes) and probed with Horseradish Peroxidase coupled (HRP) secondary antibodies in blocking buffer for 1 h before a final wash (3 x 10 min washes). Refer to Table 2-7 for composition of buffers used for western blotting and Table 2-8 for the antibodies used to probe proteins of interest. Bands were detected using chemiluminescence Super Signal ECL Pico, Dura or Femto reagent (in order of increasing sensitivity) on the Fujifilm LAS-4000 imaging system. The intensity of the bands was quantitated using Multi Gauge 3.0 software (Fujifilm Australia, Brookvale, NSW, Australia).

**Table 2-7 Composition of buffers used for western blotting**

Laemmli buffer		Running buffer		Blotting buffer		Blocking buffer		Wash buffer	
SDS	6% w/v	Tris	50 mM	Tris	25 mM	Tris pH 7.4	40 mM	Tris pH 7.4	20 mM
Sucrose	40% w/v	Glycine	384 mM	Glycine	152 mM	Skim milk	5%	NaCl	150 mM
Tris, pH 6.8	20 mM	SDS	0.1%	Methanol	20% v/v	Tween-20	0.1%	Tween-20	0.1%
Bromophenol blue	0.15% w/v								
$\beta$ -mercaptoethanol	5% v/v								

**Table 2-8 List of antibodies for western blotting**

Antibody	Catalogue # and source	Produced in	Molecular weight (kDa)	Dilution
Anti-WAPL	ab109537, Abcam	Rabbit	133	1:50 000
Anti-LIM Kinase 1	ab108507, Abcam	Rabbit	73	1:1000
Anti-SIRT1	ab32441, Abcam	Rabbit	83 and 110 (ubiquitinated)	1:5000
Anti-hCG $\beta$	SAB4500168-100UG, Sigma-Aldrich	Rabbit	17	1:1000
Anti-GAPDH	2118, Cell Signalling	Rabbit	39	1:10 000
Secondary Anti-rabbit IgG – HRP linked	NA934V, GE Healthcare Life Sciences	Donkey	Secondary Antibody	1:2500

## 2.8 siRNA downregulation using nucleofection

RNA interference (siRNA) was used to downregulate gene expression. In order to minimise off target effects, two siRNA targeting two different regions of the gene were used. siRNAs used are outlined in Table 2-9.

**Table 2-9 List of siRNA used for nucleofection**

siRNA	Catalogue #	Sequence of probe	Target gene
HS_CGB_4	SI00344162	CACCACCATCTGTGCCGGCTA	<i>CGB</i>
FlexiTube siRNA			
HS_CGB_5	SI03057607	CACCATGACCCGCGTGCTGCA	<i>CGB</i>
FlexiTube siRNA			
Hs_CGB_7 FlexiTube siRNA	SI03114580	TCCCTAGCACTGACGACTGA	<i>CGB</i>
Hs_SIRT1_2	SI00098441		<i>SIRT1</i>
FlexiTube siRNA			
Hs_SIRT1_3	SI00098448		<i>SIRT1</i>
FlexiTube siRNA			
AllStars	SI03650318		non-silencing control

*All siRNAs were sourced from Qiagen Pty. Ltd., Chadstone, VIC, Australia. Note: siRNA against CGB do not discriminate against the different CGB genes.*

Transfection was conducted by nucleofection using the Amaxa Nucleofector system which is based on cell electroporation. Briefly, cells at 80% confluency were harvested, counted, pelleted and resuspended in 100  $\mu$ L of the proprietary transfection solution containing 7.5  $\mu$ l of 20  $\mu$ M of siRNA. Cells were then

electroporated using a specific program tailored to the cell type being transfected. The cell number, transfection solution and electroporation program for nucleofection of different cell lines is outlined in Table 2-10.

The level of downregulation of the gene transcript was determined 24 h post transfection by qRT-PCR (refer to section 2.6) and at the protein level 48 h post transfection, using either ELISA or western blotting (refer to sections 2.7.1 and 2.7.2, respectively).

**Table 2-10 Transfection conditions using the Amaxa Nucleofector system**

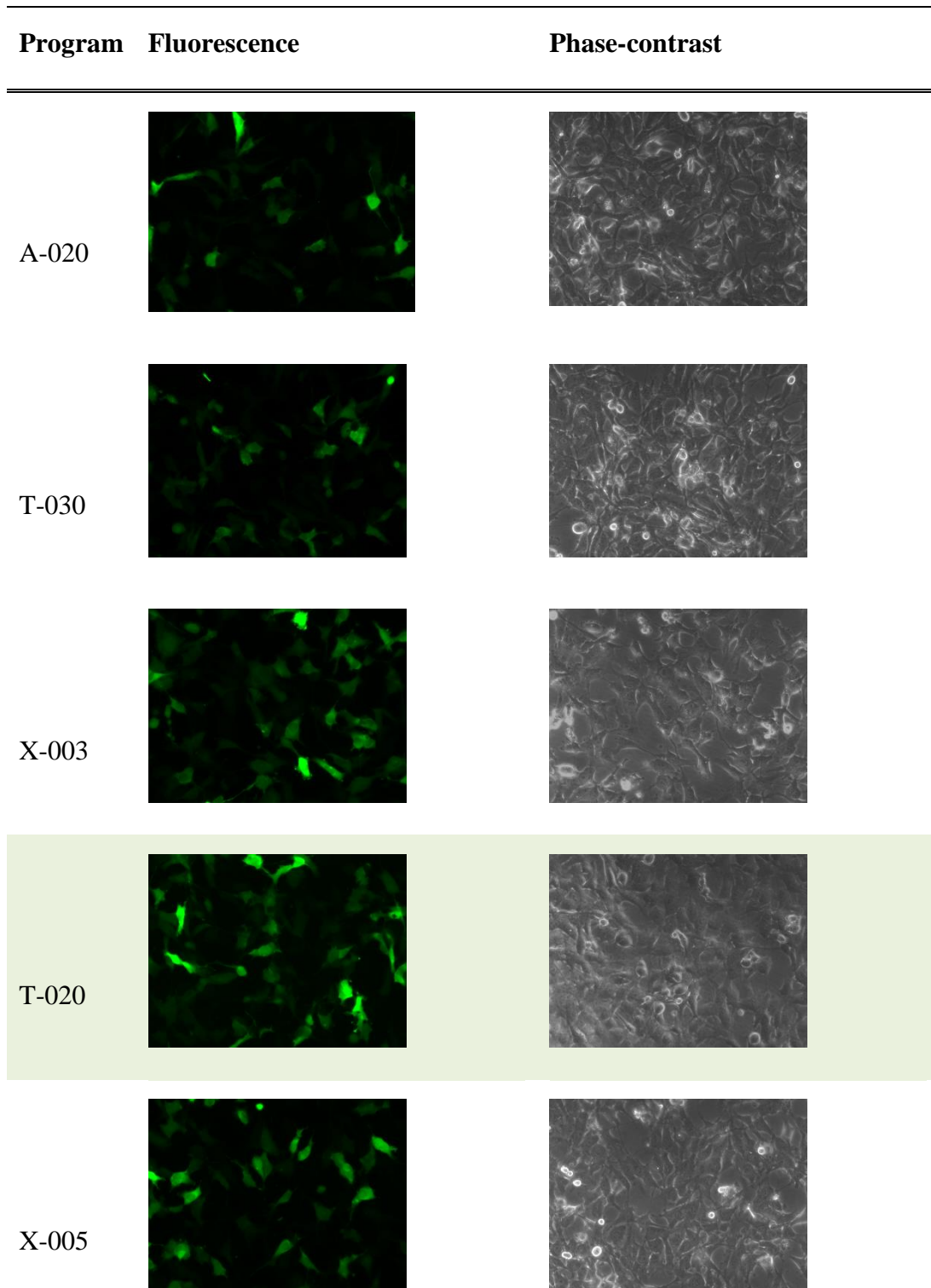
Cell line	Cell number	Solution	Program
HEY	1.5 x 10 <sup>6</sup>	V	U-023
A2780	3 x 10 <sup>6</sup>	L	T-020
A2780cis	3 x 10 <sup>6</sup>	L	T-020

The protocol to transfect HEY cells using the Amaxa nucleofection system had to be optimised as Lonza did not provide an existing protocol. Optimisation involved transfecting the cells with a green fluorescent protein (GFP) vector provided in the optimisation kit using a range of programs to achieve the highest GFP expression while maintaining cell viability.

HEY cells were passaged and grown to 80% confluence 2 days prior to transfection. Cells were harvested and 1.5 x 10<sup>6</sup> cells transfected with 2 µg of pmaxGFP vector (part of kit) in 100 µL of Solution V using the following programs: A-020, T-020, T-030, X-001 and X-005. Cells were then seeded into 6 well plates and observed using a florescent microscope 24 h after transfection.



Cell viability was unaffected by the different programs used to transfect the HEY cells using nucleofection; however, GFP expression did vary and the T-020 programme showed the highest level of GFP expression (Figure 2.1). The T-020 program was used for subsequent transfections of HEY cells.



**Figure 2.1 Optimisation of transfection of HEY cells using Amaxa nucleofection**

Expression of GFP vector vs cell viability 24h post transfection using the following programs: A-020, T-020, T-030, X-001, X-005. T-020 highlighted in green provided the optimum transfection efficiency.

## 2.9 hCG $\beta$ overexpression

hCG $\beta$  was transiently overexpressed in cells using plasmid DNA.

### 2.9.1 Plasmid preparation

#### 2.9.1.1 Bacterial culture

The pCI-neo-hCG plasmid containing an hCG $\beta$  insert cloned into the *Xba*I and *Xho*I sites was purchased from Addgene in *E.coli* bacterial cells (Catalogue #16574, Addgene MA, USA). The hCG $\beta$  insert (534 base pairs) was generated from human placental cDNA amplified using the 5'-TGTGCTCTAGATCATGACCAAGG-ATGGAGATGTTCCAG-3' and 5'-GCACAGTCTAGATTATTGTGGGAGGAT-CGGG-3 primers and sequenced and cloned in the pCI-neo vector by Clontech, Palo Alto, California [295]. pCI-neo control vector also in *E.coli* were a gift from Dr S. Firth (Hormones and Cancer Laboratory, Kolling Institute of Medical Research, Australia). The stocks were struck out on Lysogeny broth (LB) agar plates (1% w/v NaCl and Tryptone, 0.5% w/v yeast extract, 1% w/v agar, pH 7.5) containing 0.1 mg/mL ampicillin and grown overnight at 37°C. A single colony was then picked and grown in 5 mL of LB broth (1% w/v NaCl and Tryptone, 0.5% w/v yeast extract, pH 7.5) containing 0.1mg/mL ampicillin overnight at 37°C in an orbital shaker.

#### 2.9.1.2 Glycerol stock of bacterial strains

1 mL of the bacterial culture was pelleted, resuspended in 1 mL of LB broth containing 10% glycerol (v/v) and stocked at -80°C.

**2.9.1.3 Plasmid extraction and DNA quantification**

Fifty to 100 mL of LB broth was inoculated with the bacterial stocks containing plasmids and grown overnight at 37°C in an orbital shaker. Plasmid DNA was extracted from the bacteria using a PureYield™ Plasmid Midiprep System according to the manufacturer's protocol. Briefly, bacterial cells were pelleted and cells lysed with proprietary reagents provided in the kit. DNA was then extracted and purified through a column system and a series of wash (using proprietary reagents provided in the kit) and centrifugation steps. Finally, DNA was eluted from the column with 300 µL of Nuclease-Free Water and quantified using the NanoDrop™ spectrophotometer (section 2.6.2).

**2.9.2 Plasmid transfection**

One µg of pCI-neo-hCG and pCI-neo control plasmids were transfected into cell lines using a non-lipid based X-tremeGENE 9 DNA Transfection Reagent. Two x 10<sup>5</sup> of HEY cells and 4 x 10<sup>5</sup> of A2780 and A2780cis cells were plated in six well plates in 2 mL of culture media and after 18-24 h, transfection was carried out according to the manufacturer's protocol. Three µL transfection reagent, 97 µL Opti-MEM® I reduced serum medium and 1 µg of plasmid DNA were mixed and incubated for 15 min at room temperature (RT). The reaction mix was added to the 6 well plate containing cells and overexpression of intracellular hCGβ and secreted hCGβ was determined at 48 h using western blotting and ELISA respectively.

**2.10 Statistical analysis**

Statistical analysis was performed using SPSS Statistics software v 22 (IBM Australia Ltd., St Leonards, NSW, Australia). Statistical significance was determined using the following models:

- *t*-test to compare two sample means
- one-way analysis of variance (ANOVA) with LSD Post Hoc test to compare means of three or more samples
- two-way ANOVA to compare multiple levels of two factors with multiple observations at each level
- repeated measures ANOVA when comparing dose or time response curves

Data was presented as the mean  $\pm$  Standard error of the mean (S.E.M) from at least three independent experiments. A *P* value of less than 0.05 was considered to be significant.

## **Chapter 3 Expression of hCG $\beta$ and its role in proliferation, adhesion and migration**

### **3.1 Introduction**

Presence of the  $\beta$ -subunit of hCG (hCG $\beta$ ) has been reported in serum, malignant ascites, cyst fluid and tumour tissue from women with ovarian cancer [181, 183-185, 296]. Studies conducted by Ind *et al.* and Vartianen *et al.* showed that high serum levels of hCG $\beta$  corresponded to poor survival rate of patients with ovarian cancer [181, 185].

The fact that free hCG $\beta$  cannot bind to the receptor LHCGR without being associated with its  $\alpha$ -subunit has led to the suggestion that it does not have a biological function and that it may be just a biological marker in epithelial cancers. Contrary to this idea, studies have shown that hCG $\beta$  may have effects on biological functions such as proliferation and migration in non-trophoblastic epithelial cancers distinct from the intact hCG heterodimer (Chapter 1, section 1.5). In this chapter, the expression of both *CGB* gene transcript and secreted hCG $\beta$  protein was determined in eight commonly studied HGSC cell lines. The role of hCG $\beta$  in proliferation, adhesion and migration was determined by transiently down regulating hCG $\beta$  by siRNA transfection, as well as overexpression of this protein.

## **3.2 Materials and Methods**

Refer to Chapter 2, section 2.5 for details on how cells were grown, harvested and counted.

### **3.2.1 Expression of *CCA* and *CGB* transcripts in HGSC cells**

Cells were grown until 80% confluent in six well plates in culture media before total RNA was extracted and the *CCA* and *CGB* transcript levels (encoding hCG $\beta$  and hCG $\alpha$  proteins) determined by qRT-PCR. Methodological details of RNA isolation, cDNA preparation and determination of the levels of hCG $\beta$  transcript by qRT-PCR are described in Chapter 2, section 2.6.

### **3.2.2 Determining secreted hCG $\beta$ protein levels in conditioned media**

SKOV-3, HEY, OV202, PEO-1, A2780, A2780cis, CaOV-3 and OVCAR-3 cells were grown until 80% confluent in T25 flasks and serum starved for 18-24 h in 4 mL of RPMI containing 0.1% bovine serum albumin (BSA). Fifty  $\mu$ L of conditioned medium from each cell line was then assayed using the Chorionic Gonadotropin beta Human ELISA kit described in Chapter 2, section 2.7.1.

### **3.2.3 Downregulation and overexpression of hCG $\beta$**

hCG $\beta$  was downregulated or overexpressed in HEY, A2780 and A2780cis according to the protocols described in Chapter 2, sections 2.8 and 2.9 respectively.

### 3.2.4 Proliferation assay

Given that hCG $\beta$  has been shown to increase cell proliferation in bladder cancer cells and normal ovarian surface epithelial cells [155, 191], the effect of manipulating hCG $\beta$  levels on proliferation of three HGSC cell lines HEY, A2780 and A2780cis was studied.

#### 3.2.4.1 *Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation and overexpression on cell proliferation*

Twenty-four hours post transfection with siRNA or plasmid,  $1 \times 10^5$  A2780 and A2780cis cells (in 5 mL culture media) and HEY (in 10 mL of culture media) were seeded into a T25 or T75 flask respectively. Cells were allowed to grow for 3 and 6 days with culture media replenished every 2 days. After day 3 or day 6, cells were harvested, resuspended in 0.5-2 mL of culture media and the cell number determined using a Coulter counter (Ac-T diff Analyzer, Beckman Coulter, Sydney, NSW Australia).

#### 3.2.4.2 *Effect of exogenous hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell proliferation determined by MTS viability assay*

The effect of exogenous recombinant hCG $\beta$  on cell proliferation was determined using the colorimetric CellTiter 96® AQueous One Solution (MTS) cell viability assay over 4 days. Recombinant hCG $\beta$  expressed in *Pichia pastoris* was purchased from Sigma-Aldrich. The MTS assay is based on the MTT (3-(4,5-dimethylthiazol-2-yl)-2,5-diphenyltetrazolium bromide) assay and works on the principle of viable cells converting the active component, a tetrazolium compound called 3-(4,5-



dimethylthiazol-2-yl)-5-(3-carboxymethoxyphenyl)-2-(4-sulphophenyl)-2H-tetrazolium (MTS) [297], from a yellow colour to soluble formazan which is a deep brown/maroon colour. The absorbance of formazan is measured at 490 nm and is proportional to the number of viable cells.

Compared to cell counts, the MTS assay can underestimate changes in cell number therefore changes in proliferation can go undetected. Furthermore, RPMI media has been shown to reduce MTS which can diminish the results of the assay[298]. However the assay has an advantage over cell counts used in section 3.2.4.1 as it allows for higher throughput and the effect of a range of hCG $\beta$  concentrations could be tested at one time. HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells were seeded in triplicate in 100  $\mu$ l of culture media into a 96-well plate (Table 3-1 for seeding densities). Six hours after seeding, cells were treated with 100  $\mu$ l culture media containing hCG $\beta$  in 0.1% BSA at 10 X, 25 X and 50 X the basal endogenous concentration of hCG $\beta$  expressed by the individual cell lines (Table 3-1 summarises the concentrations of hCG $\beta$  used). The culture media of untreated cells contained 0.1% BSA as a vehicle control. The cells were incubated for 4 days at 37 °C and 5% CO<sub>2</sub>. After 4 days, the percentage of viable cells was determined by the addition of the MTS reagent to each well at a dilution of 1:5. After an incubation period of 1-2 h for HEY cells and 2-3 h for A2780 and A2780cis cells at 37 °C and 5% CO<sub>2</sub>, the absorbance was measured at 490 nm on the Wallac Victor 1420 Multilabel Counter. The background absorbance from blank wells was subtracted from the wells that contained cells. The percentage of viable cells indicative of proliferation was calculated as follows:

$$\% \text{ viability} = \frac{\text{absorbance of hCG}\beta \text{ treated cells}}{\text{absorbance of untreated cells}} \times 100$$

Prior to performing the MTS cell viability assay, the optimal cell number required to produce a reading above the blank reading at 490 nm, was determined. Cells were seeded at a density of 0.5- 5 x10<sup>3</sup> cells per well in triplicate in a 96 well plate and allowed to grow for 96 h (marking the end of the viability assay) at which point the MTS reagent was added. The aim was to achieve a cell number that would give an absorbance reading between 0.1 and 0.5 within 1- 4 h.

**Table 3-1 Seeding density of cell lines and concentration of hCG $\beta$  for cell proliferation assay**

Cell line	Seeding density / per well	Concentration of hCG $\beta$ (ng/mL)			
		Basal level	10 X	25 X	50 X
HEY	1 x 10 <sup>3</sup>	4	40	100	200
A2780	2.5 x 10 <sup>3</sup>	0.9	9	22.5	45
A2780cis	2.5 x 10 <sup>3</sup>	0.6	6	15	30

*Note: Basal levels were determined in section 3.2.2.*

### 3.2.5 Wound healing assay

The wound healing assay was used to determine cell migration 48 h after siRNA or plasmid transfection. HEY cells were seeded at 5 x 10<sup>4</sup> in 250  $\mu$ L of culture media in 96-well plates and allowed to form a confluent layer overnight at 37°C in 5%

CO<sub>2</sub>. Once the confluent layer was formed, 150µl of condition media was removed from individual wells and reserved in a separate 96-well plate. A scratch was then made to the confluent layer using the Incucyte WoundMaker (Essen Bioscience) tool. Loosened cells were washed off with 200 µL of warm PBS (twice). The remaining cells were replenished with the conditioned media with 5 µM of the cell proliferation inhibitor cytosine β-D-arabinofuranoside. Note that the conditioned media was used in order to take into account secreted levels of hCGβ. The plate was placed into an Incucyte™ FLR Kinetic Imaging System and the Incucyte™ software was programmed to generate phase-contrast photographs of the scratched region at 3 h time intervals for up to 48 h. The Incucyte™ software was then used to automatically determine the percentage of wound closure in individual wells, at a given time point relative to the size of the wound at time zero.

### 3.2.6 Cell adhesion assay

Cell adhesion was studied in HEY and A2780cis cells using the ECM Cell adhesion Array colorimetric kit according to the manufacturer's protocol. The kit consisted of 12 x 8-well strips percolated with an extracellular matrix (ECM) protein: Collagen I (ColI), Collagen II (ColII), Collagen IV (ColIV), Fibronectin (FN), Laminin (LN), Tenascin (TN), Vitronectin (VN) and BSA as a negative control, as well as Assay, Cell Stain, and Extraction buffers.

Forty-eight hours after siRNA or plasmid transfection, cells growing in a T25 flask were harvested and resuspended into a single cell suspension before being plated onto the ECM matrix proteins. Specifically, cells were washed with warm PBS and detached from the flask by incubating them with 4 mL of Cell Gibco Cell

Dissociation Buffer enzyme-free PBS for 20 min at RT. Cell clumps were broken by gently pipetting the cells up and down with a 5 mL pipette and the cell suspension was transferred to a 15 mL centrifuge tube and cells pelleted by centrifugation at 300 x g for 3 min. The pellet was washed in 2 mL of warm PBS to remove residual serum proteins from the growth media and re-pelleted by centrifugation. This wash step was repeated once more before the cells were resuspended in the Assay buffer, counted and diluted in an appropriate volume of Assay buffer to attain a density of  $5 \times 10^5$  and  $1 \times 10^6$  cells/mL of HEY and A2780cis cells, respectively. One hundred  $\mu$ L of the cell suspension was added (in duplicate) to ECM coated wells and incubated at 37°C in 5% CO<sub>2</sub> for 1 and 2 h for HEY and A2780cis cells, respectively. After the cells had adhered, the Assay buffer was gently aspirated and unattached cells were washed off with 200  $\mu$ L of Assay buffer (repeated one more time).

The remaining attached cells were fixed and stained for 5 min at RT with 100  $\mu$ L of Cell Stain solution. Excess stain was washed off with 200  $\mu$ L of deionised water (repeated four times) and wells were left to air dry. The cell-bound stain was solubilised by the addition of 100  $\mu$ L of Extraction buffer to each well and placed on a shaker for 5 min. Absorbance at 560 nm was measured with the Victor Multilabel Plate Reader. The absorbance readings, which were proportional to the amount of cells that had attached to the matrix, were plotted on a bar graph.

Prior to the adhesion assay, the ideal cell number to form a confluent layer and time required for the cells to adhere to the ECM surfaces were optimised. Cell suspensions of  $0.5-2 \times 10^5$  of HEY and A2780cis cells were prepared in Assay buffer as described in the above section and incubated on the ECM matrix proteins to attain a confluent layer within 1-2 h on at least one matrix protein. An optimum cell

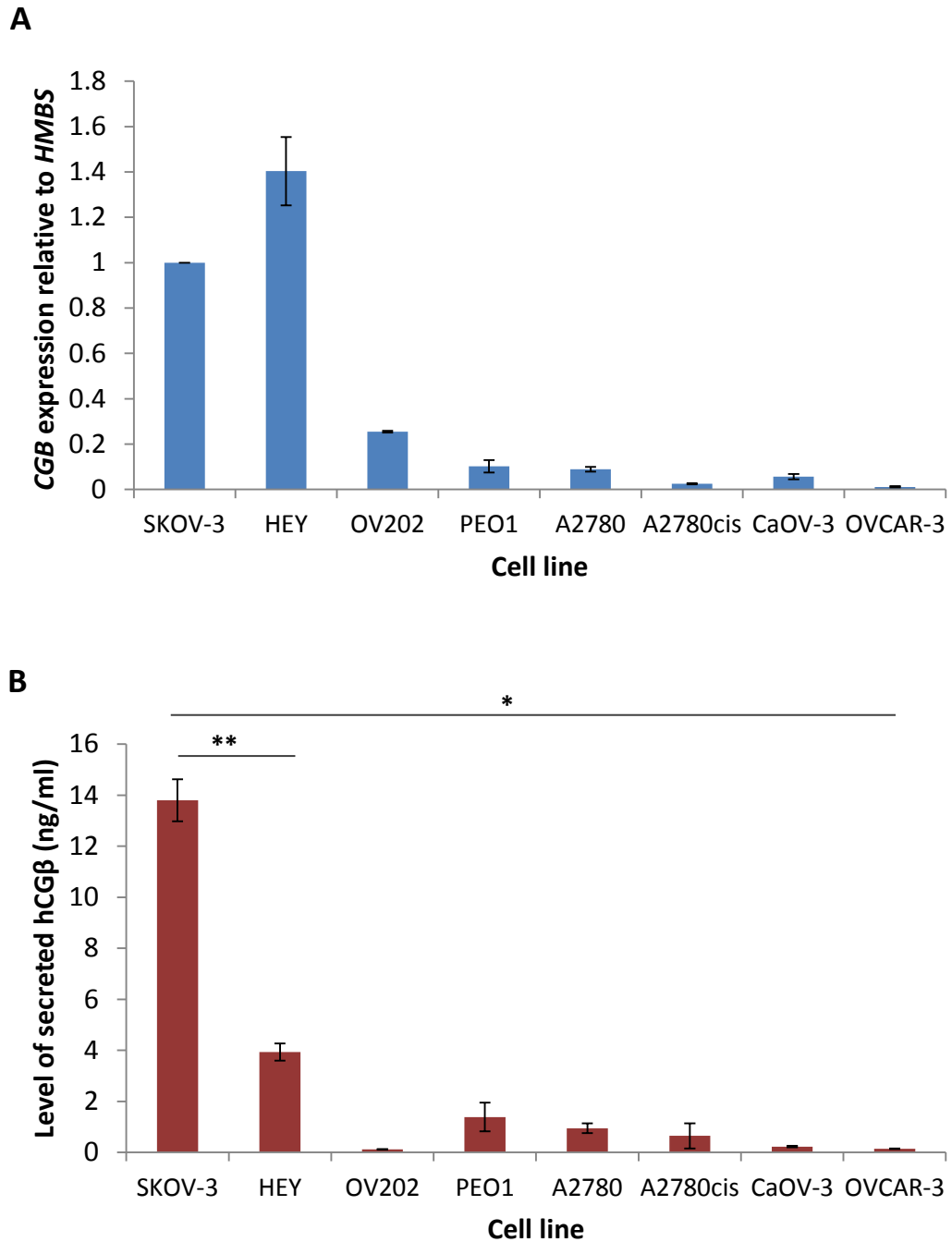
number of  $5 \times 10^4$  and  $2 \times 10^5$  and incubation times of 1 and 2 h were determined for HEY and A2780cis cells, respectively.

### 3.3 Results

#### 3.3.1 Expression of *CGB* transcript and secreted hCG $\beta$ in HGSC cell lines

All eight HGSC cell lines: SKOV-3, HEY, OV202, PEO-1, A2780, A2780cis, CaOV-3 and OVCAR-3 expressed hCG $\beta$  at both the transcript and protein levels to varying degrees (Figure 3.1). qRT-PCR data normalised to cDNA from SKOV-3 cells showed that HEY cells expressed the highest level of *CGB*, followed by SKOV-3 cells. OV202, PEO1, A2780, A2780cis, CaOV3 and OVCAR-3 cells expressed considerably lower levels of *CGB* compared to HEY and SKOV-3 cells (Figure 3.1 A). Notably, the A2780cis cells had much lower *CGB* expression than the parental A2780 cell line.

The level of basal secreted hCG $\beta$  determined by ELISA (Figure 3.1 B) from conditioned media revealed a similar relative expression pattern to the transcript levels, specifically SKOV-3 ( $13.80 \pm 0.82$  ng/mL) and HEY ( $3.94 \pm 0.34$  ng/mL) cell lines produced significantly higher levels of hCG $\beta$  compared to OV202 ( $0.12 \pm 0.01$  ng/mL), PEO1 ( $1.39 \pm 0.57$  ng/mL), A2780 ( $0.95 \pm 0.19$  ng/mL), A2780cis ( $0.40 \pm 0.02$  ng/mL), CaOV-3 ( $0.23 \pm 0.03$  ng/mL) and OVCAR-3 ( $0.15 \pm 0.02$  ng/mL) cell lines. There were however some notable differences in protein expression levels compared to transcript levels. SKOV-3 cells produced significantly higher levels (more than 4 times) hCG $\beta$  protein compared to HEY cells, whereas HEY cells expressed 1.4 times more *CGB* transcript compared to SKOV-3 cells. Although OV202 cells expressed at least 2 times higher levels of *CGB* transcript compared to PEO1, A2780 and A2780cis cells, they secreted lower levels of hCG $\beta$  protein.

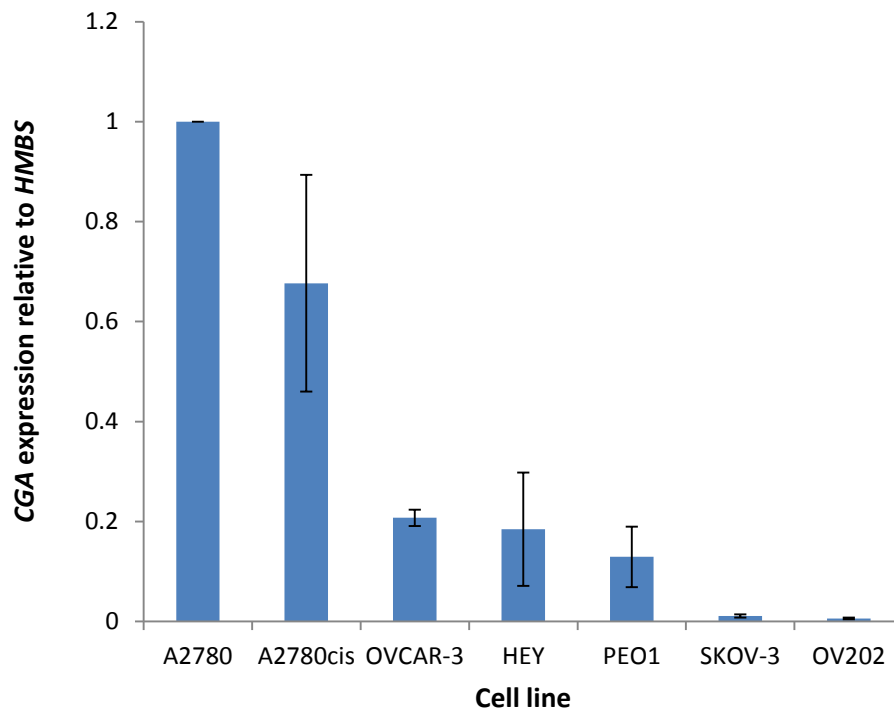


**Figure 3.1 Expression of *CGB* transcript and secreted hCGβ in HGSC cell lines**

Expression of *CGB* and hCGβ in 8 HGSC cell lines (A) *CGB* transcript level relative to *HMBS*, determined by qRT-PCR normalised to *CGB/HMBS* expression in SKOV-3 cells. (B) Secreted hCGβ protein levels determined by ELISA. Data are expressed as mean ± SEM; (N=3). \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.005$ .

### 3.3.2 Expression of *CGA* in HGSC cell lines

Analysis of expression of *CGA* was also carried out in the eight HGSC cell lines to determine if the cells could potentially produce whole hCG protein that would require the presence of both subunits. All cell lines expressed some level of *CGA* (Figure 3.2). Expression levels of *CGA* in the cell lines were normalised to levels in A2780 cells. *CGA* expression for CaOV-3 cells is not shown on the graph as they expressed 660 times more *CGA* compared to A2780 cells.



**Figure 3.2** Expression of *CGA* in HGSC cell lines normalised to expression in A2780 cells

Expression of *CGA* transcript level relative to *HMBS*, determined by qRT-PCR normalised to *CGA/HMBS* expression in A2780 cells. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  SEM; (N=3). The relative expression value for CaOV-3 cells (not shown) was  $660 \pm 328$ .



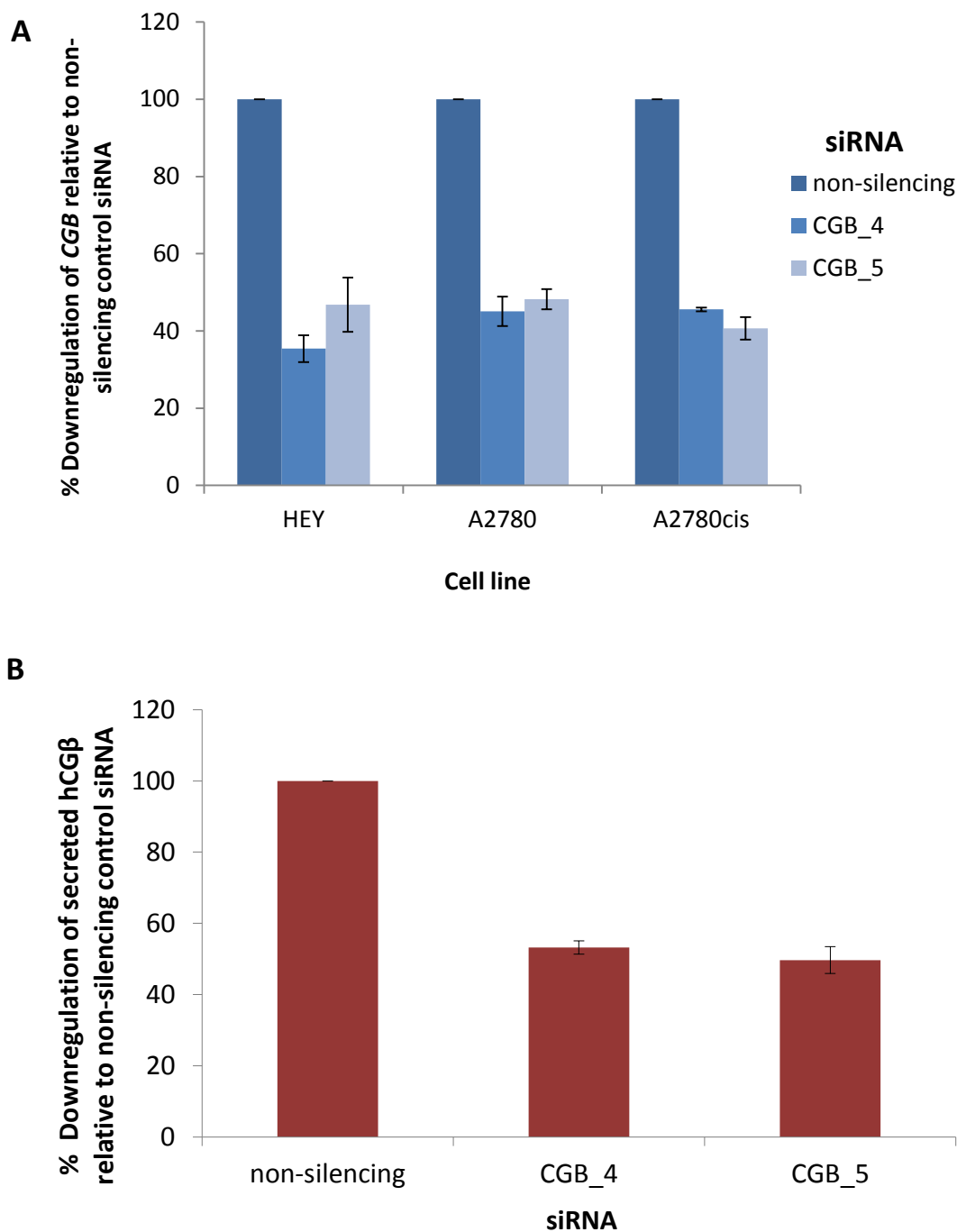
The degree of expression of *CGA* and *CGB* transcripts in the cell lines was different. The expression level of *CGA* transcript in the order of highest to lowest expression level was: CaOV-3> A2780> A2780cis> HEY> OVCAR-3> PEO1> SKOV-3> OV202 whereas the expression level of the *CGB* in the order of highest to lowest expression level was SKOV-3> HEY> OV202> PEO1> A2780> A2780cis> CaOV-3> OVCAR-3. The most striking differences were that: 1. CaOV-3 cells which expressed one of the lowest levels of *CGB*, expressed the highest level of *CGA*; 2. SKOV-3 cells which expressed the second highest level of *CGB* expressed almost no *CGA*, and 3. HEY cells which expressed the highest level of *CGB* and higher levels compared to the A2780 and A2780cis cells expressed lower amounts of *CGA* compared to A2780 and A2780cis cells. Interestingly, A2780 expressed higher levels of both the *CGA* and *CGB* transcript compared to A2780cis cells.

### 3.3.3 Downregulation of hCG $\beta$

Twenty-four hours after siRNA transfection, an average reduction of 50-60% in *CGB* transcript was achieved in HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells using either of two hCG $\beta$  targeting siRNAs: CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 (Figure 3.3 A). CGB\_4 siRNA caused a reduction of 65, 55 and 60% of *CGB* in HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells, respectively. A reduction of 55, 60, and 60% of *CGB* in HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells, respectively was achieved with the CGB\_5 siRNA.

The secreted hCG $\beta$  level in conditioned media was determined in HEY cells 48 h post transfection using ELISA, and indicated a 50% downregulation of hCG $\beta$  with both CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNAs (Figure 3.3 B). Due to limited cell number after siRNA transfection, the level of secreted hCG $\beta$  in A2780 and A2780cis was below

the detectable thresh-hold of the ELISA assay (as reflected in Figure 3.1 B) hence hCG $\beta$  downregulation at the protein level could not be determined. Each transfection yielded  $1.5 \times 10^6$  of A2780 and A2780cis cells and  $\sim 6 \times 10^6$  cells were needed to produce secreted hCG $\beta$  protein levels which could be detected by the ELISA kit.



**Figure 3.3 Downregulation of *CGB* and secreted hCG $\beta$**

*CGB* transcript level (A) in HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells determined 24 h post transfection by qRT-PCR and secreted hCG $\beta$  protein level (B) in HEY cells, determined 48 h post transfection by ELISA on conditioned media. Secreted hCG $\beta$  could not be detected in conditioned media from A2780 and A2780cis cells, likely due to the small number of cells used for these assays. siRNAs: non-silencing control, CGB\_4 and CGB\_5. Data normalised to negative non-silencing control siRNA and expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; N=3.

### 3.3.4 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell proliferation

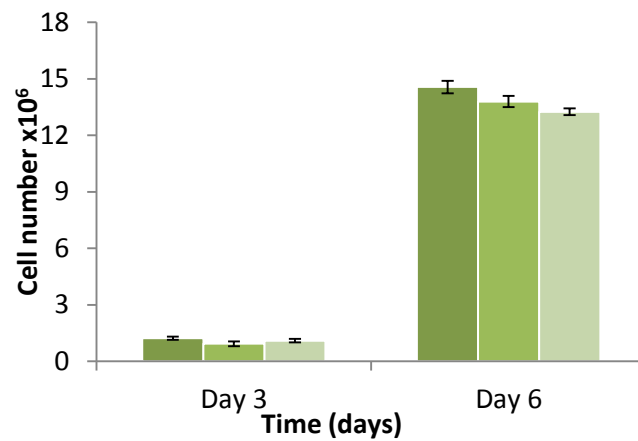
Cell proliferation was determined following hCG $\beta$  downregulation at 3 and 6 days in HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells. A general trend of reduction of cell proliferation was observed when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated (Figure 3.4).

In HEY cells (Figure 3.4 A), there was a significant reduction in cell proliferation following siRNA treatment (ANOVA;  $P = 0.013$ ), and the post hoc test revealed that both CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNAs caused a significant reduction in proliferation ( $P = 0.026$  and  $P = 0.005$ , respectively). Specifically, a reduction in cell number of 25 and 10% was observed using the CGB\_4 siRNA at day 3 and 6 respectively, and a 10% reduction was observed at both day 3 and 6 using the CGB\_5 siRNA.

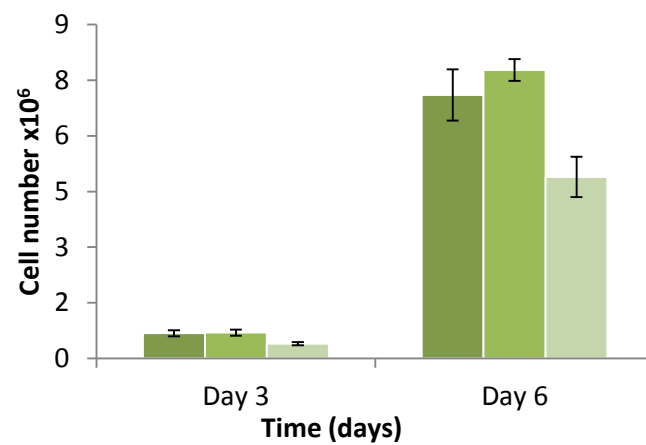
In A2780 cells (Figure 3.4 B), a statistically significant difference in cell proliferation was observed with siRNA treatment ( $P = 0.01$ ) however, the post hoc test revealed that this reduction was statistically significant only when the CGB\_5 siRNA was used (ANOVA;  $P = 0.004$ ). Specifically, a reduction in cell number of 40 and 30% at day 3 and 6 respectively was observed using the CGB\_5 siRNA.

In A2780cis cells (Figure 3.4 C) there was a significant reduction in cell proliferation following siRNA treatment (ANOVA;  $P = 0.01$ ) and the post hoc test revealed that both CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNAs showed a significant reduction in proliferation ( $P = 0.004$  and  $P = 0.016$ , respectively). Specifically, a reduction in cell number of 50 and 25% was observed using the CGB\_4 siRNA at day 3 and 6, and 40 and 20% at day 3 and 6 respectively using the CGB\_5 siRNA.

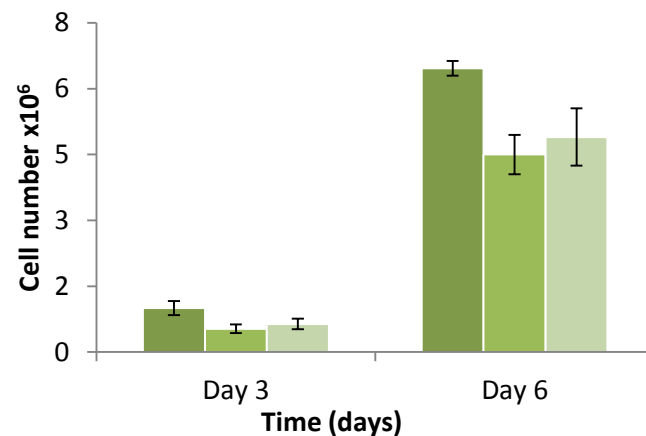
A



B



C



**Figure 3.4 Effect of downregulation of hCG $\beta$  on cell proliferation**

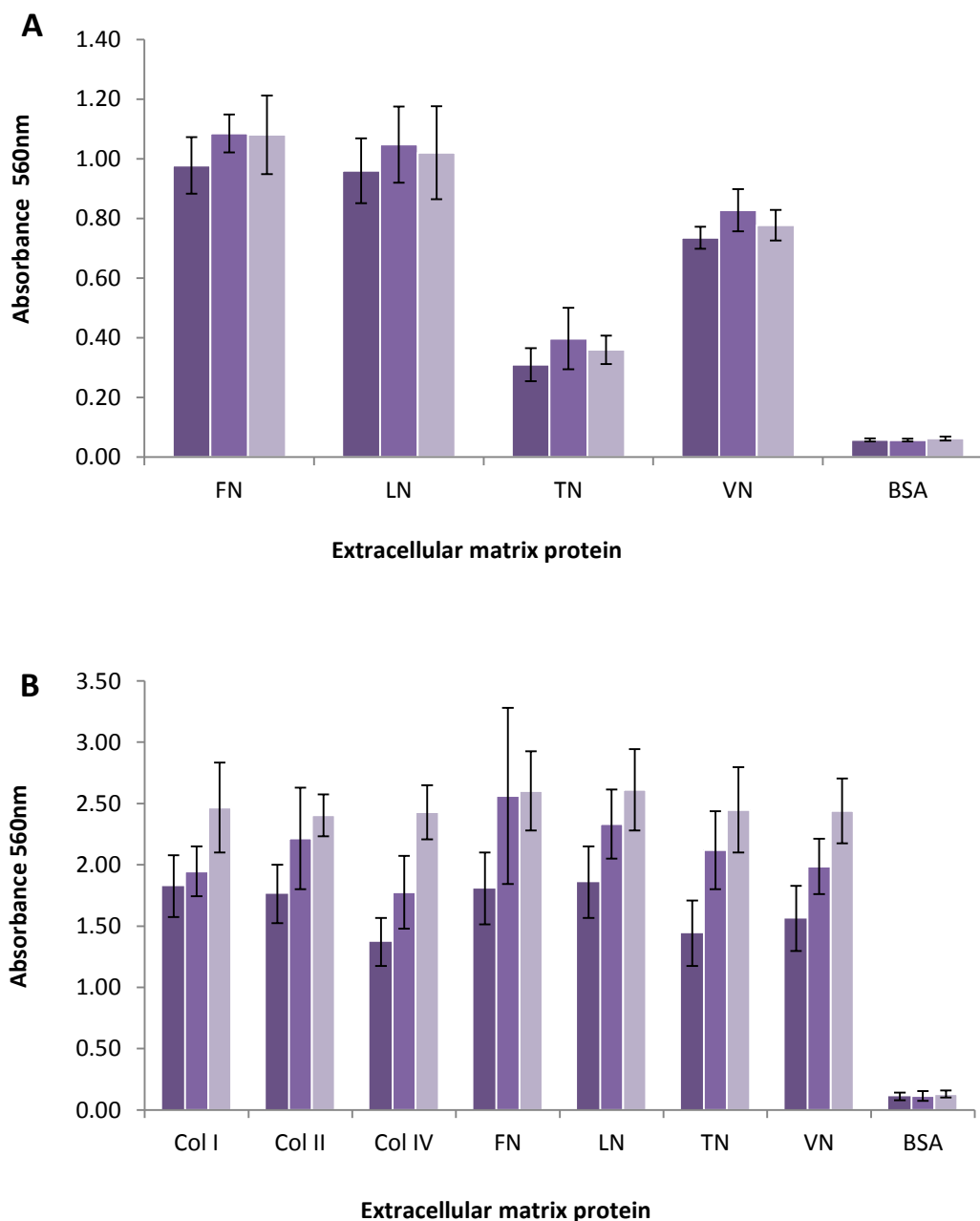
Effect of down regulating hCG $\beta$  on proliferation of HEY (A), A2780 (B) and A2780cis (C) cells. siRNAs: negative control non-silencing (■), CGB\_4 (■), and CGB\_5 (■). Results expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; N=3. A significant reduction in cell proliferation following hCG $\beta$  downregulation was observed in HEY ( $P = 0.013$ ) and A2780cis ( $P = 0.01$ ) using ANOVA.

### 3.3.5 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell adhesion

The effect of downregulation of hCG $\beta$  on cell adhesion to plates coated with different matrix proteins was examined in A2780cis and HEY cells. A2780cis did not attach to any of the collagen matrixes hence these matrixes were omitted from further examination. A general increase in cell adhesion was observed in both HEY and, more notably, in A2780cis cells when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated (Figure 3.5). In both HEY and A2780cis cells there was no significant difference in cell adhesion between the different ECM matrixes. However, when cell adhesion was analysed across all seven matrixes there was a significant difference ( $P < 0.0005$ ) when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated in HEY cells with either CGB\_4 or CGB\_5 siRNAs.

When the data were normalised to the non-silencing negative control siRNA the differences were more clear than the raw data (Figure 3.6). Cell adhesion increased by 10% on Fibronectin, Laminin and Vitronectin and by 20% on Tenascin in A2780cis when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated (Figure 3.6 A). However, the observed increase was not statistically significant due to high variation between experimental runs which could have been due to the high variability in the number of cells that attached to the ECM surfaces between experimental runs and the level of stain taken up by the cells. Statistical analyses were performed using *t*-test, comparing adhesion between cells treated with non-silencing control siRNA and CGB\_4 or CGB\_5 siRNA. It is possible that increasing the number of replicates may have reached statistically significant differences. The increase in cell adhesion observed in HEY cells (Figure 3.6 B) when hCG $\beta$  levels were decreased was more noticeable compared to A2780cis cells but varied between the CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNA. When CGB\_4 was used to downregulate hCG $\beta$  the increase in cell adhesion was as

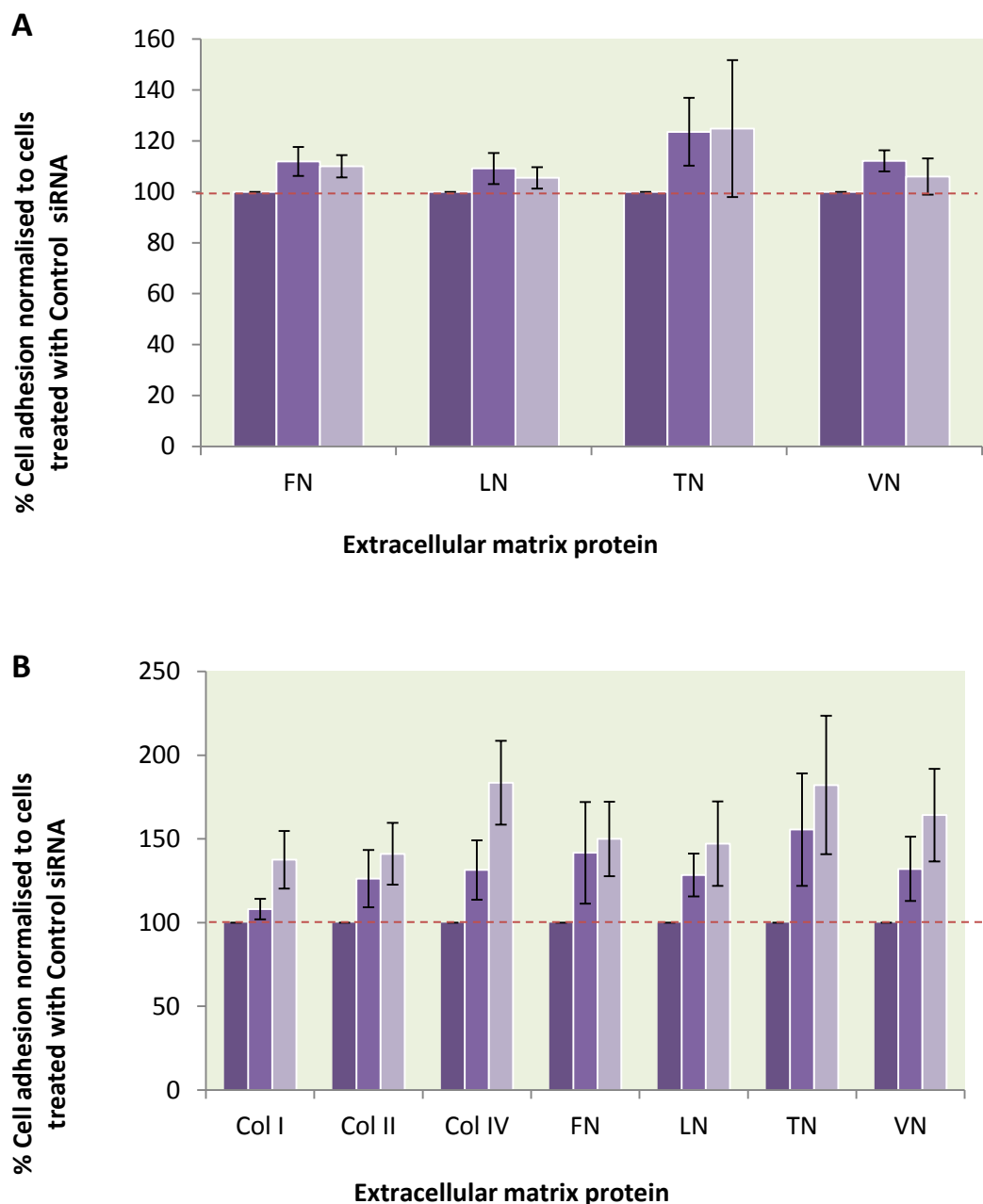
follows: 10% on Collagen I, 30% on Collagen II and IV, Fibronectin, Laminin, and Vitronectin, and a 50% increase on Tenasin. When CGB\_5 was used the increase in adhesion was as follows: 40% on Collagen I and II, 80% on Collagen and Tenasin, 50% on Fibronectin and Laminin and 60% on Vitronectin. As was the case for A2780cis cells, these increases did not reach statistical significance.



**Figure 3.5 Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on cell adhesion**

Effect of downregulation of hCG $\beta$  on cell adhesion to extracellular matrix proteins of A2780cis (A) and HEY (B) cell lines, 48 h post siRNA transfection. siRNAs: non-silencing control (■), CGB\_4 (■), CGB\_5 (■). Collagen I (Col I), Collagen II (Col II), Collagen 1 (Col IV), Fibronectin (FN), Laminin (LN), Tenascin (TN), Vitronectin (VN). Results are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; N=3. Statistical test: two-way ANOVA. When cell adhesion was analysed across all seven matrixes in HEY cells there was a significant difference ( $P < 0.0005$ ) when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated with either CGB\_4 or CGB\_5 siRNAs.



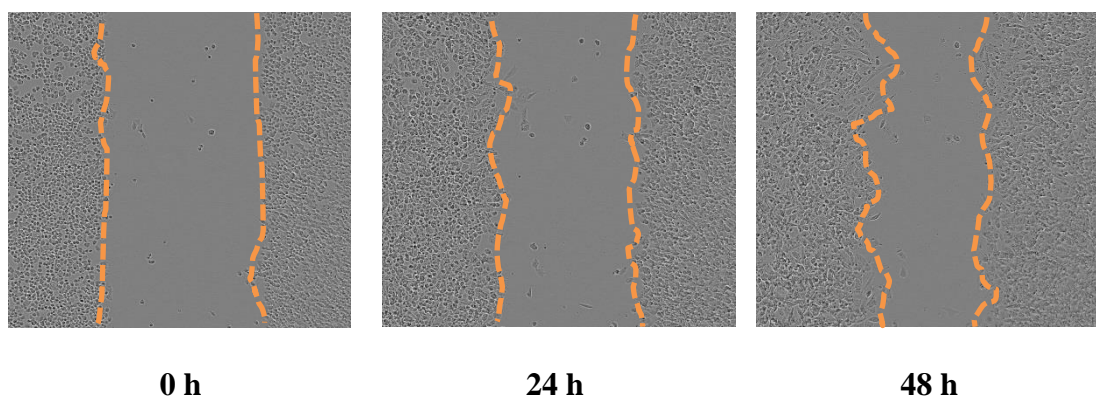


**Figure 3.6 Effect of hCG $\beta$  on cell adhesion: data normalised to non-silencing negative control**

Effect of downregulation of hCG $\beta$ , on cell adhesion to extracellular matrix proteins of A2780cis (A) and HEY (B) cell lines, 48 h post siRNA transfection. Data normalised to cells treated with negative control non-silencing siRNA. siRNAs: non-silencing control (■), CGB\_4 (■), CGB\_5 (■). Collagen I (Col I), Collagen II (Col II), Collagen 1 (Col IV), Fibronectin (FN), Laminin (LN), Tenascin (TN), Vitronectin (VN). Results expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; N=3. Red dotted line indicates 100%.

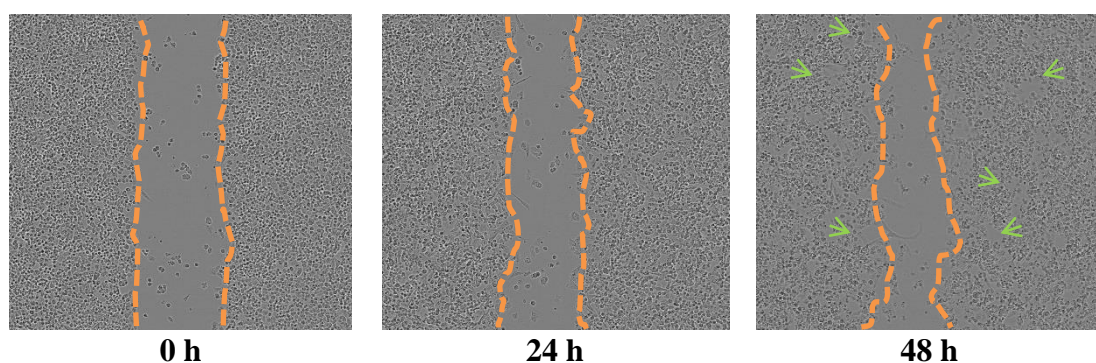
### 3.3.6 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell migration

Migration was measured by the rate of closure of a wound made in the cell monolayer. A2780 and A2780cis did not migrate or migrated to a maximum wound closure of 20% during the 48 h period of the assay, after which time they started dying (Figure 3.7 and Figure 3.8, respectively). Due to this limited ability for A2780 and A2780cis cells to migrate despite hCG $\beta$  downregulation, migration was studied only in HEY cells.



**Figure 3.7 Wound closure in A2780 cells over 48 h**

Representative images from the Incucyte of wound closure in A2780 cells at 0 h, 24 h and 48 h. Outline of the wound depicted by dashed orange line.

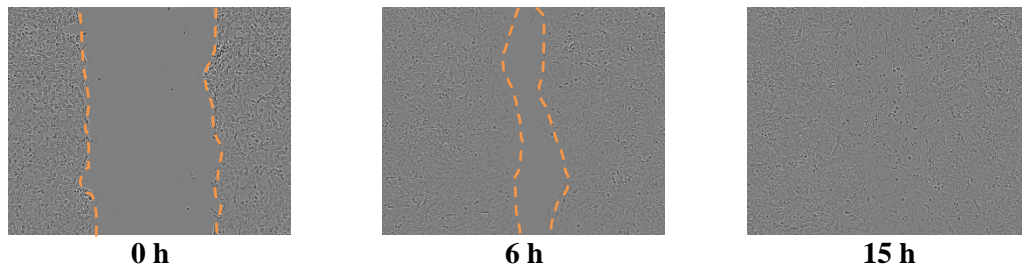


**Figure 3.8 Wound closure in A2780cis cells over 48 h**

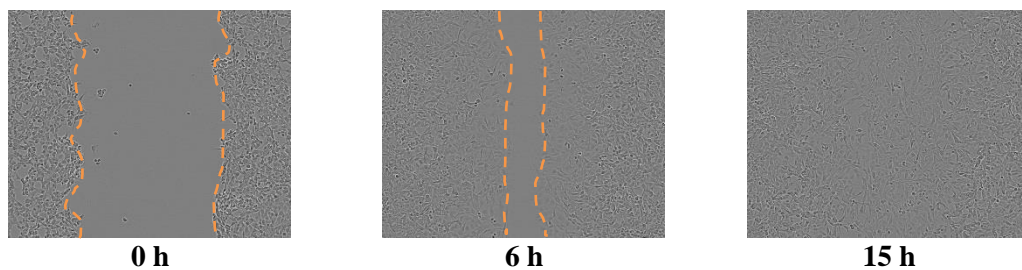
Representative images from the Incucyte of wound closure in A2780cis cells at 0 h, 24 h and 48 h. At 48 h cells can be seen to be lifting off the plate forming patches in the confluent layer (indicated by green arrows). Outline of the wound depicted by dashed orange line.

In HEY cells, downregulation of hCG $\beta$  did not seem to affect cell migration (Figure 3.9).

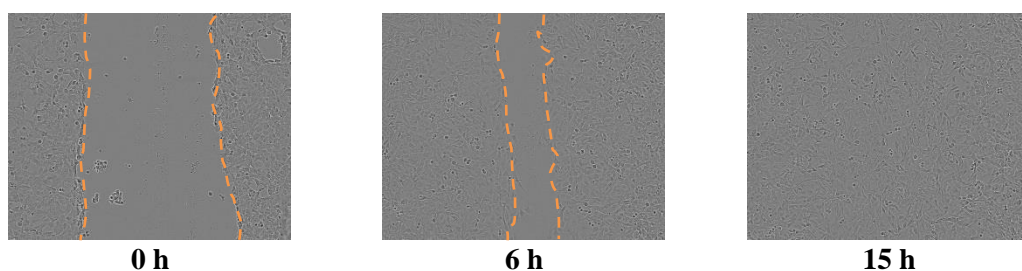
#### Control non-silencing siRNA



#### CGB\_4 siRNA



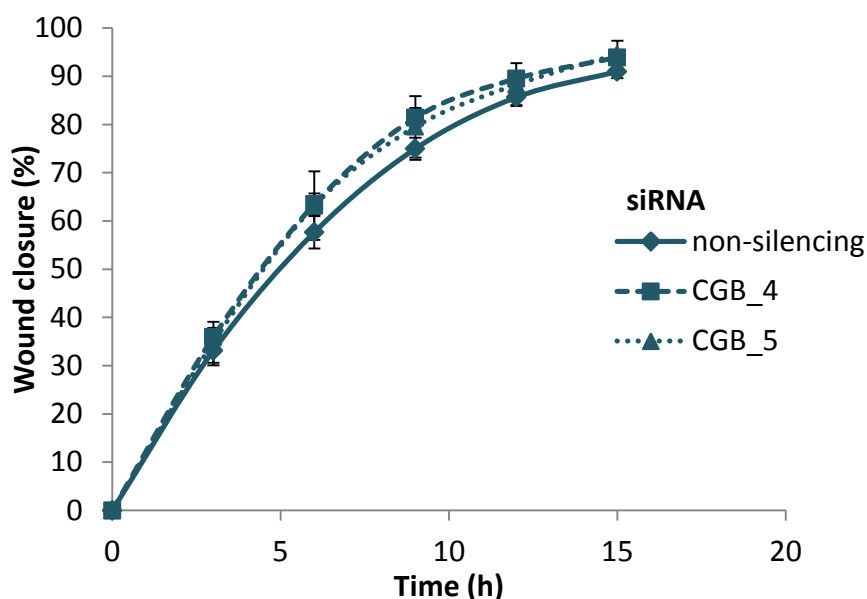
#### CGB\_5 siRNA



**Figure 3.9 Wound closure in HEY cells over 15 h following hCG $\beta$  downregulation**

Representative images from the Incucyte of wound closure in HEY cells at 0 h, 6 h and 15 h, 24 h post siRNA transfection. Outline of the wound depicted by dashed orange line.

However, a small increase in migration, 4-5% at 10 h, was seen as a result of downregulation of hCG $\beta$  following quantitation of wound closure (Figure 3.10). However, this effect did not reach statistical significance.



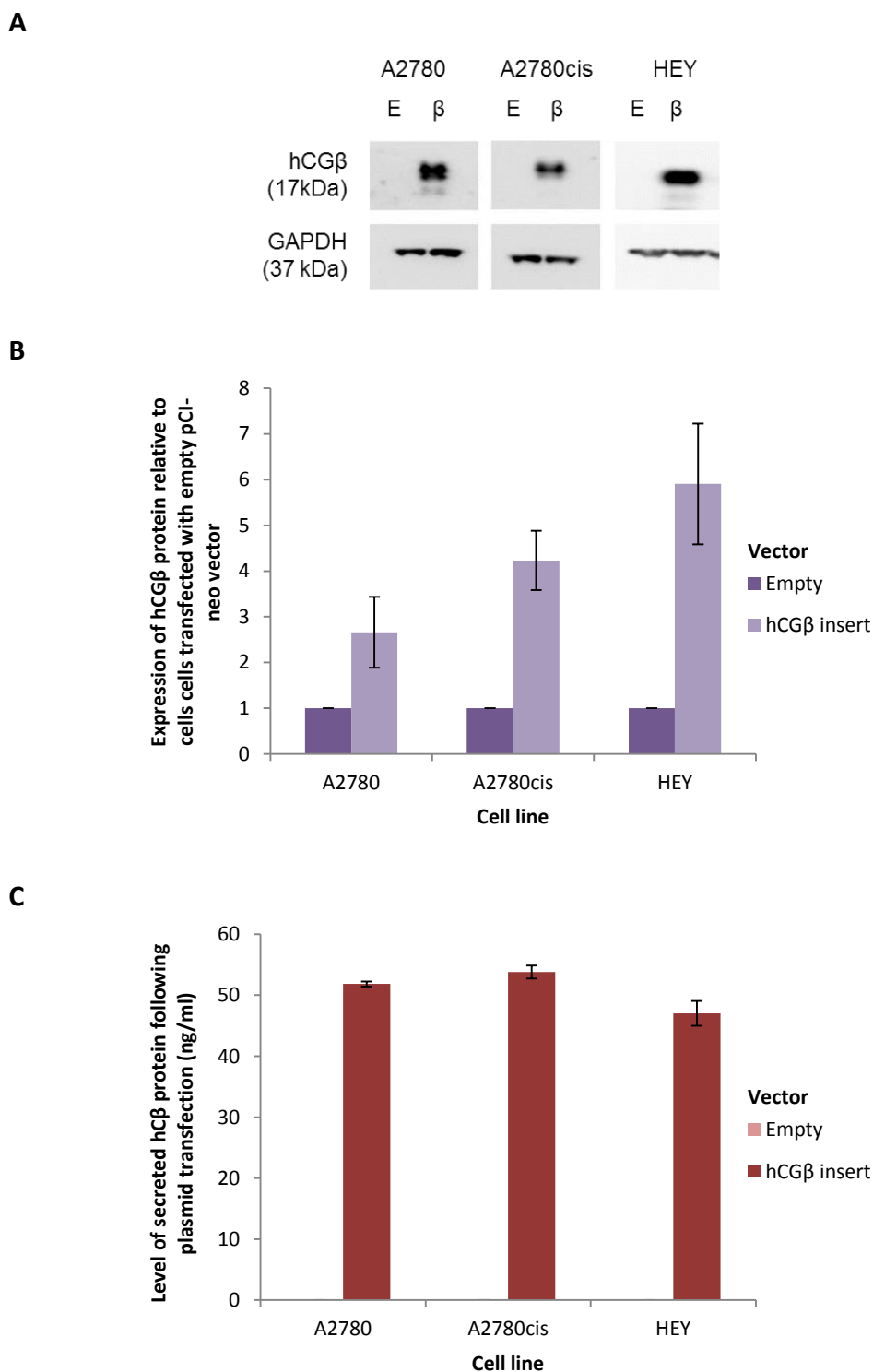
**Figure 3.10 Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on cell migration in HEY cells**

Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on migration of HEY cells, 48 h post siRNA transfection. siRNAs: non-silencing control, CGB\_4, CGB\_5. Results are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; N=4.

### 3.3.7 Overexpression of hCG $\beta$

hCG $\beta$  was overexpressed in HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells in order to determine if increasing its levels would result in the opposite effect of downregulation with regards to proliferation. The effect of hCG $\beta$  overexpression on cell migration was also studied in HEY cells. Protein expression of hCG $\beta$  was examined in whole cell lysates and conditioned media 48 h post transfection with an empty vector (pCI-neo) or the vector containing hCG $\beta$  insert (pC1-neo+ hCG $\beta$ ). Intercellular hCG $\beta$  was successfully transiently expressed in all three cell lines at levels which could be detected by western blot (Figure 3.11 A). There was an apparent 3, 4 and 6 fold increase in hCG $\beta$  in A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells respectively (Figure 3.11 B). The ImageJ program used to quantify the intensity of

the bands will give a reading regardless of whether a band is visible to the naked eye, therefore the extent of overexpression is probably underestimated and it should be noted an hCG $\beta$  band is visible only after protein is overexpressed. Background corrections were made by measuring a region of the blot that contained no bands and subtracting it from measured bands. When the level of secreted hCG $\beta$  was measured it was found that hCG $\beta$  was dramatically increased from 0 ng/mL to 51.84 ng/mL, 53.84 ng/mL and 47.02ng/mL in A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells respectively (Figure 3.11 C).



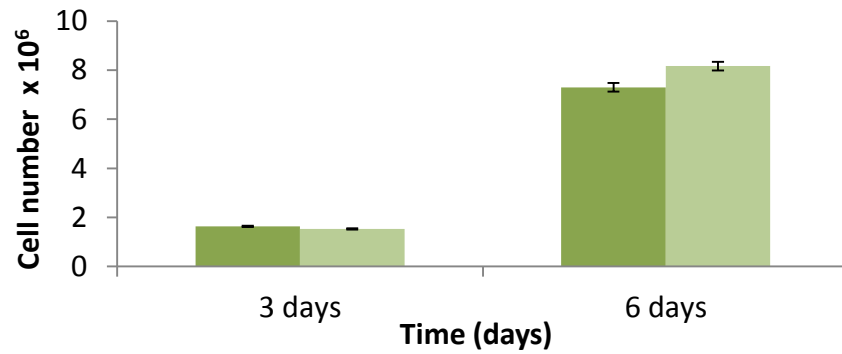
**Figure 3.11 Overexpression of hCG $\beta$**

Expression of hCG $\beta$  48 h post transfection in A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells (A) Western blot showing expression of hCG $\beta$  protein in cell lysates. (B) Measured intensity of bands on western blot and normalised to cells treated with empty pC1-neo vector. (C) Secreted hCG $\beta$  measured by ELISA. Plasmid vectors: pC1-neo (E), pC1-neo with hCG $\beta$  insert ( $\beta$ ). Results expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; N=3.

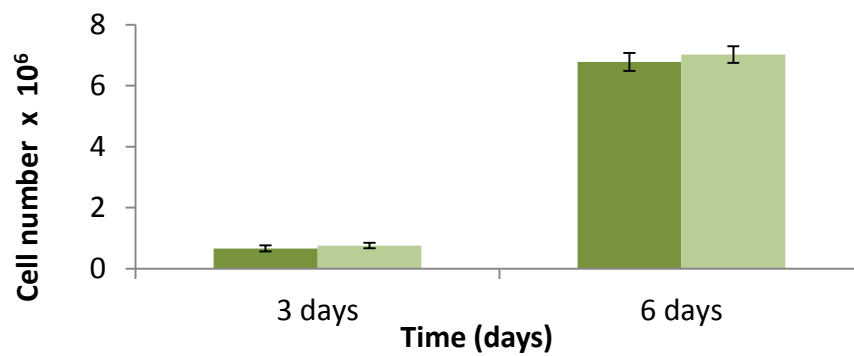
### 3.3.8 Effect of overexpression of hCG $\beta$ on cell proliferation

No significant effect on cell proliferation was observed in A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells when hCG $\beta$  was overexpressed (Figure 3.12).

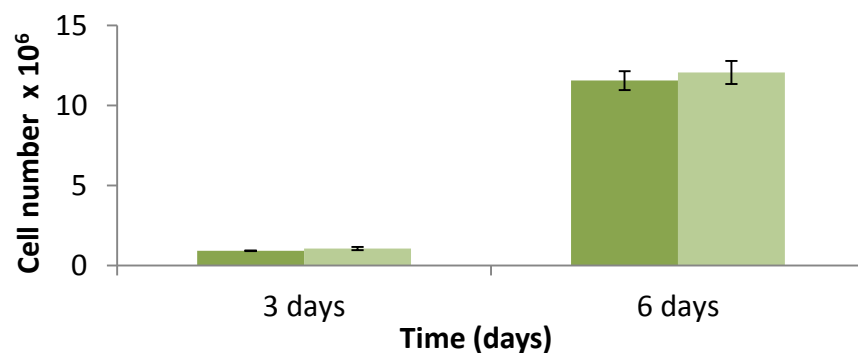
A



B



C

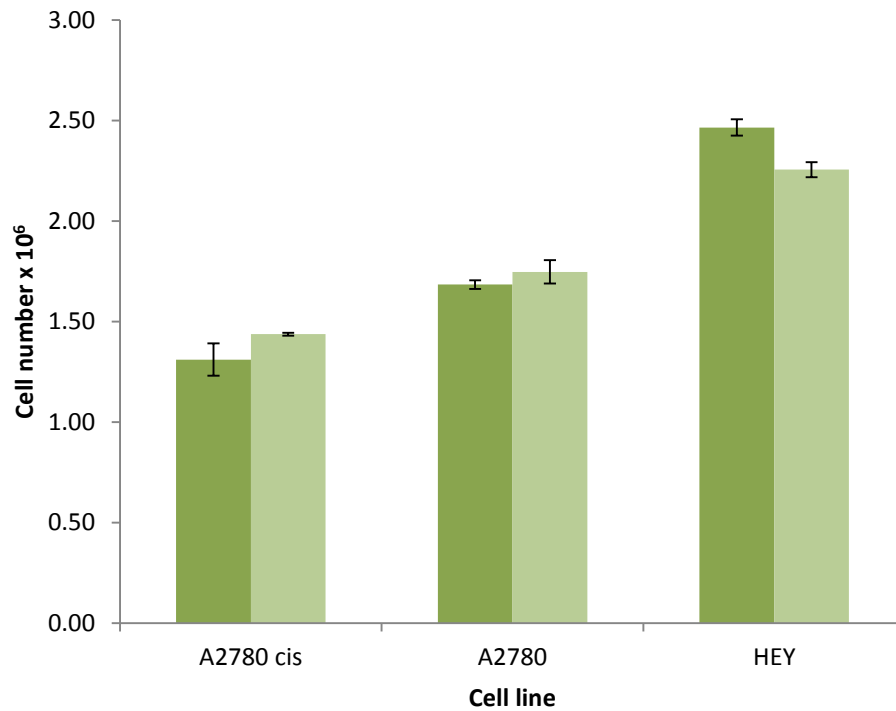


**Figure 3.12 Effect of hCG $\beta$  overexpression on cell proliferation**

Effect of hCG $\beta$  overexpression on proliferation of A2780(A), A2780cis (B) and HEY (C) cells. Plasmid vectors: pCI-neo(■) or pCI-neo with hCG $\beta$  insert(■). Results expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; N=3.

It was possible that the large growth surface area used for the proliferation study (i.e. T75 flask for HEY cells and T25 flasks for A2780 and A2780cis cells) and the presence of serum proteins in the media could have diminished any effects of increased hCG $\beta$ . Therefore, to test the effect of cells growing over a smaller growth surface and in serum free conditions the experiment was repeated using 6 and 12 well plates for HEY and A2780 and A2780cis cells, respectively in serum free media. Specifically, 24 h post hCG $\beta$  transfection,  $1 \times 10^5$  cells were plated in 6 or 12 well plates, incubated for 6 hours at 37°C in 5% CO<sub>2</sub> after which the media was changed to serum free media (RPMI media containing 0.1% BSA). Cells were then allowed to grow for 4 days. A longer period could not be pursued as the cells were almost 100% confluent by the end of this time period. It was found that a decrease in surface area and serum starvation did not influence proliferation of any of the three cell lines transiently transfected with hCG $\beta$  (Figure 3.13).



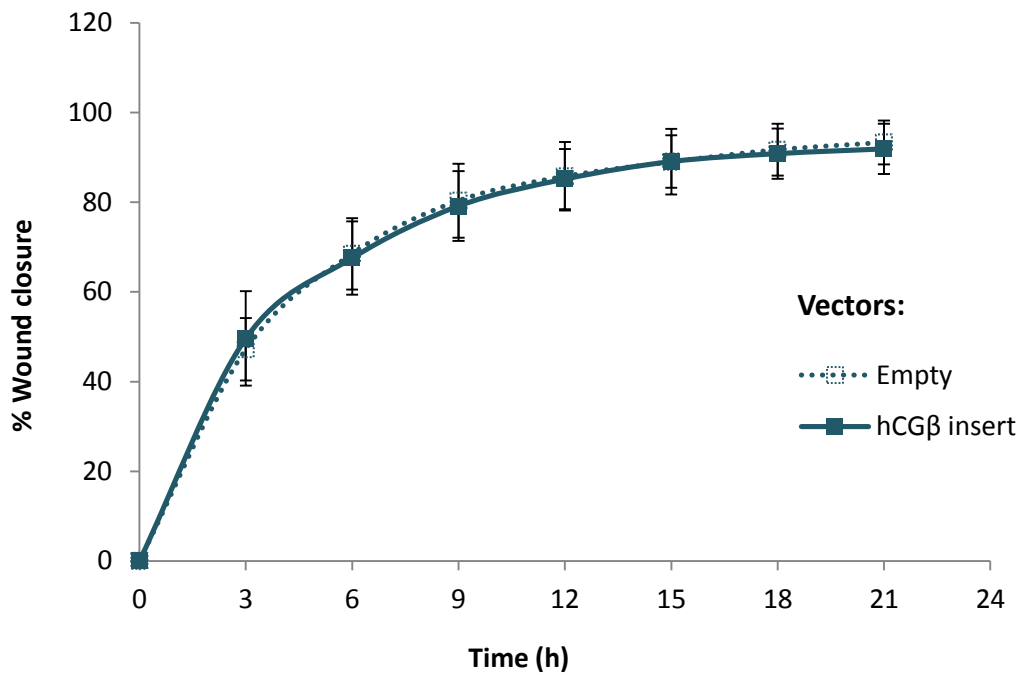


**Figure 3.13 Effect of hCGβ overexpression and serum starvation on cell proliferation in a 6 and 12 well format**

Effect of hCGβ overexpression on proliferation of A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells under serum starved conditions in a 6 or 12-well plate in 4 days. Plasmid vectors: pCI-neo (■) or pCI-neo with hCGβ insert (□). Results are expressed as mean ± S.E.M; N=3.

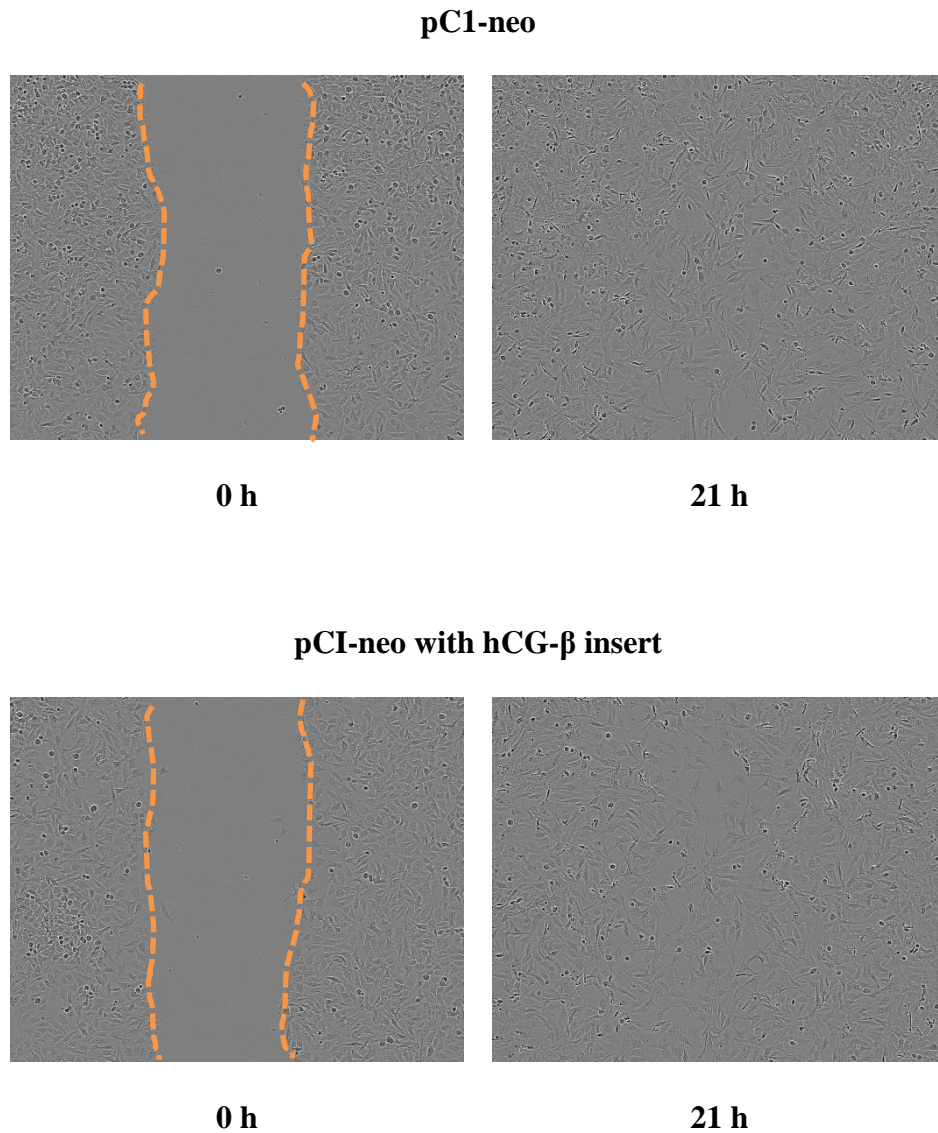
### 3.3.9 Effect of hCG $\beta$ overexpression on migration of HEY cells

Overexpression of hCG $\beta$  had no effect on migration of HEY cells over a 21 h period (Figure 3.14). Representative images are shown at time points 0 and 21 h (Figure 3.15).



**Figure 3.14 Effect of hCG $\beta$  overexpression on migration of HEY cells**

Migration of HEY cells over a period of 21 h, 48 h after transfection. Plasmid vectors: Empty vector pCI-neo, pCI-neo with hCG $\beta$  insert. Results are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; N=4.

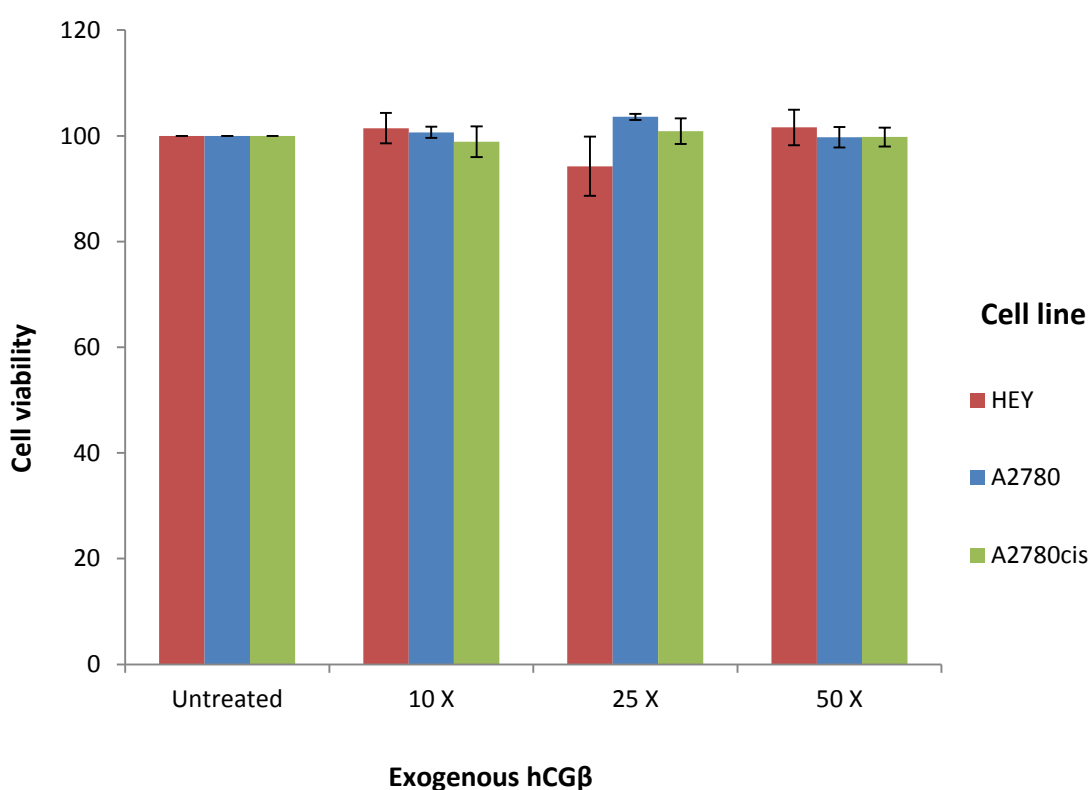


**Figure 3.15 Wound closure in HEY after overexpression of hCG $\beta$**

Representative images from the Incucyte of wound closure in HEY cells at 0 h and 21 h time points. 48 h post transfection. Plasmid vectors: pCI-neo plasmid and pCI-neo with hCG $\beta$  insert.

### 3.3.10 Effect of exogenous hCG $\beta$ on cell proliferation

The effect of exogenous recombinant hCG $\beta$  on proliferation of HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells was studied using the MTS cell viability assay. Exogenous hCG $\beta$  did not have a significant effect on cell proliferation (Figure 3.16) when delivered at 10, 25 and 50 times the concentration of basal hCG $\beta$  levels expressed by the cells (Table 3-1).



**Figure 3.16 Effect of exogenous hCG $\beta$  on cell proliferation**

Effect of exogenous hCG $\beta$  on proliferation of HEY, A2780, A2780cis cells when applied at 10 X, 25 X and 50 X the basal endogenous expression of hCG $\beta$  which was 4, 0.9 and 0.6 ng/mL for HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells, respectively. Untreated cells received 0.1% BSA in RPMI media as the vehicle control. Proliferation was measured 4 days after treatment using the MTS cell viability assay.

## 3.4 Discussion

### 3.4.1 Basal expression of *CGB* and secreted hCG $\beta$

All eight HGSC cell lines expressed *CGB* and secreted hCG $\beta$  protein to varying degrees with SKOV-3 and HEY cells being the highest expressers. The fact that hCG $\beta$  was expressed in the HGSC cell lines agreed with patient data showing that hCG $\beta$  is expressed in ovarian cancer [181, 183, 186]. Though the level of hCG $\beta$  secreted by the OVCAR-3 cells was below the lowest standard (0.25 ng/mL) in assay, the absorbance was above the blank (media only) and 0 ng/mL standard hence it can be inferred that hCG $\beta$  was secreted by the cells.

### 3.4.2 Downregulation of hCG $\beta$

Three cell line models – HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells – expressing a varied range of *CGB*/hCG $\beta$ , were selected for functional studies. HEY cells were chosen as they expressed the highest level of hCG $\beta$  and the pair of cisplatin-sensitive and resistant cells, A2780 and A2780cis, respectively were chosen for drug response studies (investigated in Chapter 4). hCG $\beta$  was successfully downregulated in A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells by 50-60% at the transcript level (Figure 3.3 A). A higher level of downregulation was unable to be achieved, despite increasing the amount of siRNA to the highest recommended amount (10 nM). A further increase in the amount of siRNA was not considered as it may have resulted in off-target effects. There are a number of reasons that may explain why a more efficient level of hCG $\beta$  downregulation could not be achieved. As mentioned in Chapter 1 section 1.3.3, hCG $\beta$  is encoded by 6 different genes. Therefore it is possible that the siRNAs are

differentially targeting the different *CGB* genes so that the reduction observed is a result of preferentially targeting one gene or a subset of the genes. siRNA binding could also be dependent on the which *CGB* gene is being expressed by the cells. If indeed only one or a subset of the genes were targeted, it is possible that other untargeted *CGB* genes could increase their expression in order to compensate for the loss of the other gene. The Taqman assay used to measure *CGB* downregulation does not distinguish between the different *CGB* genes and therefore cannot produce a representation of each individual gene product. We cannot therefore determine which gene(s) are targeted or if there is a compensatory effect. This theory could be tested by using primers that specifically target each transcript. In Chapter 4 section 4.3.8, it was shown that *CGB\_4* and *CGB\_5* siRNA differentially targeted the *LHB* gene which encodes for the highly homologous LH $\beta$  protein.

It could be argued that even if the different *CGB* genes are targeted it is the protein product which is of functional importance. This is a valid argument; however, hCG $\beta$  poses another challenging scenario as hCG $\beta$  can be either of two different protein products depending on the gene expressed. The two protein products differ in particular by a single amino acid at position 117: type I genes (*CGB7*) encodes hCG $\beta$  with an alanine at position 117, whereas type II genes (*CGB3*, *CGB5* and *CGB8*) encode a protein product with an aspartic acid at position 117. Therefore if it is assumed that a higher level of gene knockdown could not be achieved due to the inability of the siRNAs to target all *CGB* transcripts then the protein product (type I or type II hCG $\beta$ ) may be of importance. Differential expression of type I and type II genes can be detected using nested PCR which can detect single nucleotide gene products [165]. To date, there is no antibody assay that is capable of distinguishing between the two hCG $\beta$  protein products. However,

Aldaz-Carol *et al.* published a paper in 2015, suggesting they have designed a specific antibody for type II hCG $\beta$  [165].

The expression of the  $\alpha$ -subunit and  $\beta$ -subunit in HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells shows the potential that these cells have to produce the heterodimeric hCG protein. This has to be addressed as it would mean effects observed in functional studies involving hCG $\beta$  downregulation or overexpression cannot be attributed to, or distinguished from, either whole hCG or free hCG $\beta$ . However, a number of studies have investigated hCG $\beta$  on its own without regard to expression of the whole protein [156, 187, 191].

The  $\alpha$ -subunit of hCG has been shown to be biologically activate in endometrial stromal cells [299-301]. Specifically Blithe and colleagues found that the free  $\alpha$ -subunit could act synergistically with progesterone to regulate the differentiation of human endometrial cells *in vitro* [299, 300]. In an attempt to study the effect of hCG $\beta$  while discounting the presence of hCG $\alpha$  we used exogenous recombinant hCG $\beta$  in experiments to determine its effect on cell proliferation (Figure 3.16). It was found that exogenous hCG $\beta$  did not influence cell proliferation. The drawback of the recombinant hCG $\beta$  is that its biological activity was unknown. Furthermore, it was produced in yeast cells which may result in varied glycosylation and therefore different stability and activity of the protein compared to the product from mammalian cells. Therefore, downregulation or overexpression of hCG $\beta$  was the best approach to ensure that hCG $\beta$  produced by the cells had any biological importance.

### 3.4.3 Role of hCG $\beta$ in cell proliferation

Downregulation of hCG $\beta$  with both CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNAs significantly decreased cell proliferation in HEY and A2780cis cells (Figure 3.4 A and C respectively). However, only the use of CGB\_5 siRNA caused a significant decrease in cell proliferation of A2780 cells. These data suggest that the role of hCG $\beta$  in cell proliferation is cell type dependent which could be in part due to potential differences in the mechanism of action of the two siRNAs in different cell lines. The pro-proliferative role of hCG $\beta$  in HEY and A2780cis cells agrees with data shown Gillot *et al.* and Guo *et al.* [154, 191]. Gillot *et al.* showed that exogenous hCG $\beta$  could increase cell growth of bladder cancer cell lines [154] and Guo *et al.* showed that overexpression of hCG $\beta$  in ovarian surface epithelial cells caused an increase in cell proliferation [191]. Since downregulation of hCG $\beta$  had a negative effect on cell proliferation in HEY and A2780cis cells it was expected that overexpression of hCG $\beta$  would have the opposite effect. However, overexpression of hCG $\beta$  seemed to have no measurable effect on cell proliferation in these cells (Figure 3.12). A possible explanation for this result is that increased expression of hCG $\beta$  beyond an endogenous threshold level could not further influence cell proliferation. The influence of exogenous hCG $\beta$  on cell proliferation was also investigated in the current study and results showed that exogenous hCG $\beta$  did not influence cell proliferation (Figure 3.16). This data is contrary to Gillot's data that showed that exogenous hCG $\beta$  could increase cell growth of bladder cancer cell lines [154]. This could be due to the different hCG $\beta$  preparations and sources. The recombinant hCG $\beta$  sourced from Sigma that was used in the current study had not been confirmed to have biological activity; although Butler *et al.* showed hCG $\beta$  from Sigma had biological activity [155]. Given that the actual product number was not stated in this



paper, it is possible that the product used in our study is different and may be biologically less potent or inactive.

#### **3.4.4 Role of hCG $\beta$ on cell migration**

hCG $\beta$  did not have a significant effect on migration of HEY cells irrespective of whether it was downregulated or overexpressed (Figure 3.10 and Figure 3.14). This result is contrary to findings by Wu *et al.* who showed that overexpression of hCG $\beta$  in prostate carcinoma cell lines increased cell migration [156]. It is possible that the migratory effect of hCG $\beta$  is cell type dependent or that HEY cells express levels of hCG $\beta$  that are so high (Figure 3.1) that downregulation of 50-60% or overexpression of up to 6 fold did not have an overall impact on cell migration.

As mentioned in section 3.3.6, A2780 and A2780cis cells did not migrate substantially within a 48h period; however, a 20% difference in wound closure was observed which could be attributed to cell spreading; as cells seemed to be more rounded at time zero perhaps due to the scratching and wash steps, compared to later time points which showed cells to be more spread out.

#### **3.4.5 Role of hCG $\beta$ on cell adhesion**

The effect of hCG $\beta$  on cell adhesion of extracellular matrixes has not been studied before; however the effect of hCG $\beta$  on anchorage independent growth has been reported by Guo *et al.* [191]. Specifically, Guo's study showed that overexpression of hCG $\beta$  in ovarian surface epithelial cells increased their growth

potential in soft agar. Interestingly, our results showed that downregulation of hCG $\beta$  caused a general increased trend in cell adhesion of HEY cells on collagen I, II and IV, fibronectin, vitronectin, tenascin, and laminin (Figure 3.6 B) and A2780cis cells on fibronectin, vitronectin, tenascin, and laminin (Figure 3.6 B). Although cell adhesion and anchorage independent growth are two different assays each indicative of different cellular functions, they are related, as anchorage independent growth demonstrates that cells are capable of growing without having to attach to a surface which is characteristic of anchorage dependent cells.

### 3.5 Conclusions

All eight HGSC cell lines expressed *CGB* transcript and secreted hCG $\beta$  protein to varying degrees with SKOV-3 and HEY cells being the highest expressers. All cells also expressed *CGA* at varying levels with CaOV-3 expressing almost 700 times the amount of A2780 cells which were the next highest expresser of *CGA*. Expression of both the  $\alpha$ - and  $\beta$ - subunits of hCG by the cells suggests the whole protein could potentially be expressed; however, specific commercial antibodies targeting hCG $\beta$  alone were not available hence the best means of studying the role of hCG $\beta$  was to overexpress and downregulate the gene, the means by which the role of hCG $\beta$  has been investigated in previously published studies.

Downregulation of hCG $\beta$  significantly decreased proliferation of A2780cis and HEY cells suggesting that hCG $\beta$  may have a role in cell proliferation. The influence of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on cell proliferation of A2780 cells seemed to be dependent on siRNA used to downregulate hCG $\beta$ ; suggesting that the two siRNA used to target hCG $\beta$  may be functioning by different mechanisms. hCG $\beta$  may play a role in cell adhesion, as downregulation of hCG $\beta$  caused a general increased trend in cell adhesion of HEY cells on collagen I, II and IV, fibronectin, vitronectin, tenascin, and laminin and A2780cis cells on fibronectin, vitronectin, tenascin, and laminin. Migration of HEY cells was not influenced by hCG $\beta$ . The effect of hCG $\beta$  on the response of HGSC cell lines and differences in the actions of CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNA are investigated in the next chapter.

## **Chapter 4 Role of hCG $\beta$ in the response to cisplatin and other platinum-based drugs**

### **4.1 Introduction**

The role of hCG $\beta$  in the response of HGSC cell lines to chemotherapeutic drugs, in particular cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin, were investigated in this chapter. Two published studies have suggested that hCG $\beta$  could be involved in resistance of cancer cells to chemotherapy: 1. Szturmowicz *et al.* observed that patients with small-cell lung cancer who were resistant to chemotherapy and had poor outcomes, had elevated serum levels of hCG $\beta$  [180] and 2. Berman *et al.* found that xenografts of small cell bronchial carcinoma which expressed hCG $\beta$  were resistant to the chemotherapeutic drug cyclophosphamide [280]. Despite these observational studies, no further work has been published to determine the direct role hCG $\beta$  may play in the response of cancer cells to chemotherapy. Furthermore, the suggestion that hCG $\beta$  has an anti-apoptotic role in bladder and cervical cancer cells [155, 187], raises the possibility that hCG $\beta$  may have a role in determining how cells respond to an apoptotic chemotherapeutic agent.

In order to investigate whether hCG $\beta$  plays a role in chemosensitivity (or chemoresistance) in HGSC cells, hCG $\beta$  was downregulated in three HGSC cell lines (HEY, A2780 and A2780cis) and the response to cisplatin determined. In addition, sensitivity to other platinum-based drugs, oxaliplatin and carboplatin, and the microtubule targeting agent paclitaxel was investigated. hCG $\beta$  was also overexpressed in the cisplatin sensitive and resistant cell lines A2780 and A2780cis

cells respectively, to determine whether high levels of hCG $\beta$  could confer decreased sensitivity of the cells to cisplatin.

## **4.2 Materials and Methods**

hCG $\beta$  was downregulated (using siRNAs) or overexpressed (using a plasmid construct) in A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells as outlined in Chapter 2, sections 2.8 and 2.9, respectively.

### **4.2.1 Sensitivity of cells to chemotherapeutics**

The response of cells to drug treatment was studied using cell viability and clonogenic (survival) assays. Both assays reflect how cells respond to drug treatment, but work on different principles. The cell viability assay (also known as the cytotoxic assay) is a 3 day colorimetric assay and measures cell viability after drug treatment. The clonogenic assay measures the ability of cells to survive and form colonies (defined as  $\geq 50$  cells) after the drug has been withdrawn. The clonogenic assay is a longer assay compared to the viability assay, spanning up to 2 weeks.

#### **4.2.1.1 MTS cell viability assay**

The MTS cell viability assay (described in Chapter 3, section 3.2.4.2 ) was used to determine the relative number of viable cells remaining 72 h after drug treatment. The protocol for this assay was based on the methods described by Persons *et al.*,

[302] and O'Toole *et al.*, [303] with a few modifications. Twenty-four hours after siRNA or plasmid transfection, HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells were harvested, counted and seeded in triplicate in 100  $\mu$ l of culture media into a 96-well plate. The seeding density for HEY cells was  $1 \times 10^3$  cells /well and  $2.5 \times 10^3$  cells/well for A2780 and A2780cis cells. Eighteen to 24 h after seeding, the cells were treated with 100  $\mu$ l of cisplatin, carboplatin, oxaliplatin or paclitaxel in culture media and incubated for 72 h at 37 °C and 5% CO<sub>2</sub>. Table 4-1 lists the final concentration range for each drug used to treat the cells. Wells were set up for blank reading which contained culture media only. After 72 h of drug treatment, the percentage of viable cells was determined as per the protocol described in Chapter 3, section 3.2.4.2. Briefly, the MTS reagent was added to each well and incubated for a period of 1-2 h for HEY cells and 2-3 h for A2780 and A2780cis cells at 37 °C and 5% CO<sub>2</sub> and the absorbance was measured at 490 nm on the Wallac Victor 1420 Multilabel Counter. The background absorbance from blank wells was subtracted from the wells that contained cells. The percentage of viable cells was then calculated. The IC<sub>50</sub> was calculated using GraphPad Prism version 6.04 software (GraphPad software, California, USA).

Prior to performing the MTS assay the optimum drug concentration range was determined by treating the cells with 0.125-50  $\mu$ M cisplatin, 3.12-300  $\mu$ M carboplatin, 2.5-100 nM oxaliplatin and 2.5-100 nM paclitaxel. From the drug concentration range a maximum dose which killed more than 80% cells (20% viable) and a minimum dose at which cells were unaffected by the drug were chosen, along with several drug doses in the middle of this range (Table 4-1).

**Table 4-1 Drug concentration range analysed for cell viability assay**

<b>Drug</b>	<b>Range for HEY</b>	<b>Range for A2780</b>	<b>Range for A2780cis</b>
Cisplatin	0.4-6 $\mu$ M	0.4-12 $\mu$ M	0.4-12 $\mu$ M
Carboplatin	5-150 $\mu$ M	Not tested	5-150 $\mu$ M
Oxaliplatin	1-50 nM	Not tested	1-50 nM
Taxol	1-50 nM	Not tested	1-50 nM

#### 4.2.1.2 Clonogenic assay

The clonogenic cell survival assay was based on a paper by Gan *et al.* with a few variations [304]. Twenty-four hours after siRNA or plasmid transfection, HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells were harvested, counted and plated into 6 well plates at a seeding density of 120 cells/well in 1 mL of culture media and allowed to adhere for 5-6 h at 37 °C and 5% CO<sub>2</sub> before being treated with cisplatin, carboplatin, oxaliplatin and paclitaxel in 500  $\mu$ l culture media (Table 4-2 for drug concentration range). Seventy-two hours following drug treatment, the medium was replaced with 1.5 mL drug free culture media and HEY cells and A2780 and A2780cis cells were allowed to form colonies over 3 or 8 days, respectively. Media was topped up with 1 mL of fresh media every 3 days. Colonies were then fixed with 0.5% crystal violet in 20% methanol for 5 min and excess stain washed off with water. The stained plates were dried and colonies manually counted. The following equations were used to calculate the plating efficiency and the surviving fraction:

$$\text{Plating efficiency} = \frac{\text{number of colonies in drug free media}}{\text{number of cells seeded}}$$

$$\text{Surviving fraction} = \frac{\text{number of colonies}}{(\text{number of cells seeded} \times \text{plating efficiency})}$$

The IC<sub>50</sub> was calculated using GraphPad Prism version 6.04 software.

**Table 4-2 Drug concentration range for clonogenic assays**

<b>Drug</b>	<b>Range for HEY</b>	<b>Range for A2780</b>	<b>Range for A2780cis</b>
Cisplatin	0.25-4 µM	0.13-2 µM	0.5-8 µM
Carboplatin	0.56-25 µM	Not tested	3.75-60 µM
Oxaliplatin	0.63-1 µM	Not tested	0.63-1 µM
Paclitaxel	0.31-5 nM	Not tested	0.31-5 nM

Prior to the clonogenic assay the number of cells and the time required for cells to form colonies was optimised by seeding between 50-500 cells/well into 6 well plates and incubating the plates for 5-14 days at 37 °C and 5% CO<sub>2</sub>, until colonies could be visualised and were not touching each other. It was found that the optimum density was 120 cells/well for HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells. The number of days required to form colonies was 6 days for HEY and 11 days for A2780 and A2780cis cells.

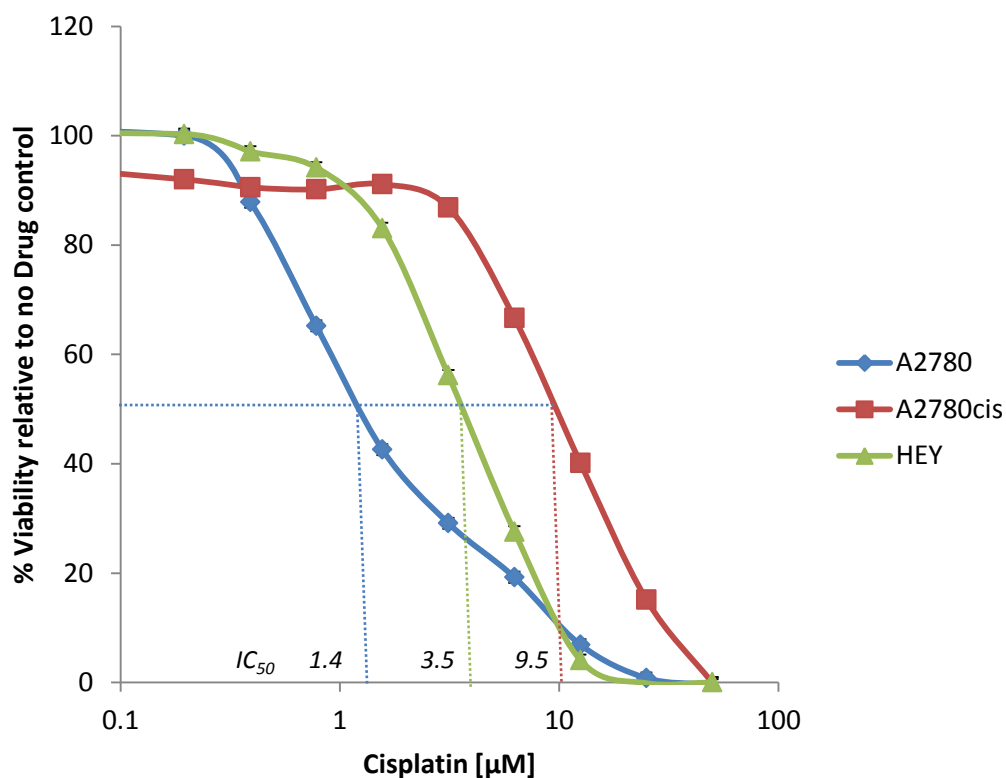
The drug concentration range was also optimised prior to the clonogenic assay. The highest drug concentration used to treat the cells started at IC<sub>50</sub> concentration based on the cell viability assay from which 2-fold dilutions were made. The IC<sub>50</sub> concentrations were chosen as it was assumed that the seeding density for the clonogenic assay ( $\geq 10$  times less than that used in the viability assay) would require considerably less drug to kill cells. The IC<sub>50</sub> concentration was an adequate dose to prevent colony formation.



### 4.3 Results

#### 4.3.1 Sensitivity of cells to cisplatin determined by cell viability assay

The response of A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells to cisplatin, determined by the cell viability (MTS) assay, showed that A2780 cells were the most sensitive to cisplatin, followed by HEY cells and, as expected, A2780cis was the most resistant cell line (Figure 4.1).



**Figure 4.1 Response of A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells to cisplatin treatment**

Response of A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells to 72 h treatment with cisplatin, determined by the cell viability (MTS) assay. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=3). The  $IC_{50}$  ( $\mu\text{M}$ ) for cisplatin for all three cell lines is marked on graph.

The derived IC<sub>50</sub> concentrations showed that A2780cis cells had a significantly higher IC<sub>50</sub> for cisplatin compared to A2780 cells (6.4 times higher) and HEY cells (2.5 times higher). HEY cells had an IC<sub>50</sub> cisplatin concentration which was 2.5 times greater than that of A2780 cells (Table 4-3).

**Table 4-3 IC<sub>50</sub> concentration of cisplatin derived from the cell viability assay for A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells**

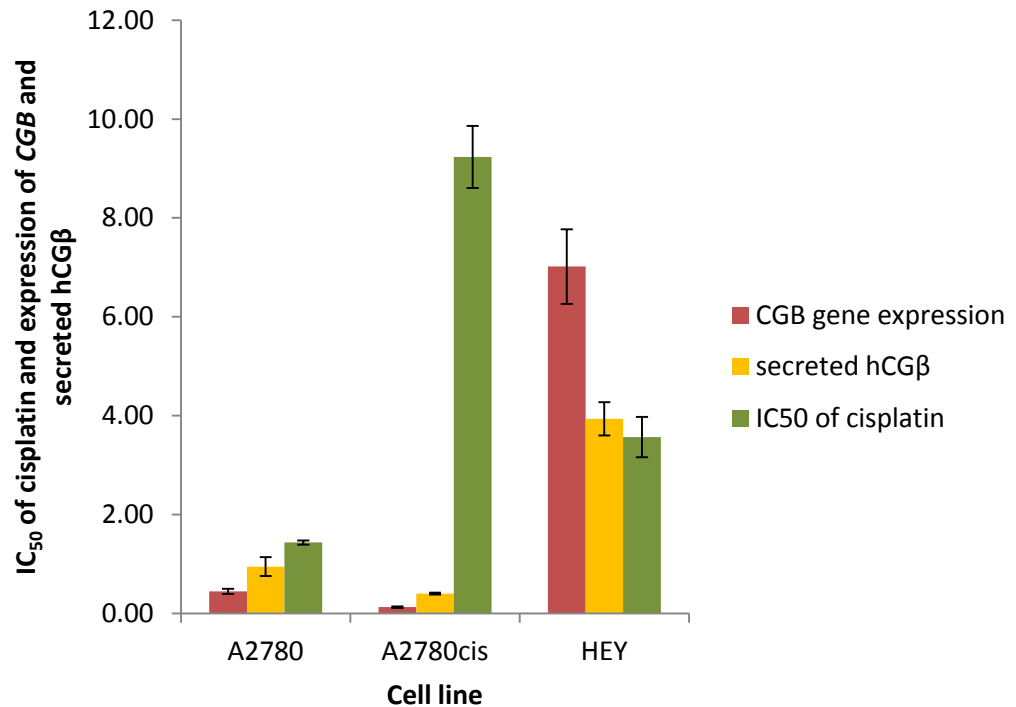
Cell line	IC <sub>50</sub> [μM]
A2780	1.43 ± 0.04 **
A2780cis	9.23 ± 0.63
HEY	3.5 ± 0.40 **, #

*IC<sub>50</sub> concentration of cisplatin derived from the cell viability (MTS) assay for A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells. Data are expressed as mean ± S.E.M; (N=3). \*\* P < 0.005 when samples were compared to A2780cis; # P < 0.05 when samples were compared to A2780.*

#### 4.3.2 Sensitivity of cells to cisplatin relative to expression of secreted hCGβ

A relationship between the level of *CGB* expression and hCGβ secreted by the cells and their sensitivity to cisplatin (expressed as IC<sub>50</sub> concentrations derived from the cell viability assay) could not be established (Figure 4.2). The parental cisplatin sensitive A2780 cells expressed 3.5 times more *CGB* and 2 times more secreted hCGβ compared to the cisplatin resistant A2780cis cells and were more sensitive to cisplatin. HEY cells expressed 55 and 10 times more *CGB* and secreted hCGβ respectively compared to A2780cis cells and were more sensitive to cisplatin. In contrast, HEY cells expressed higher levels of *CGB* and hCGβ compared (16 and 4

times more, respectively) to A2780 cells but were less sensitive (up to 2.5 times) to cisplatin.



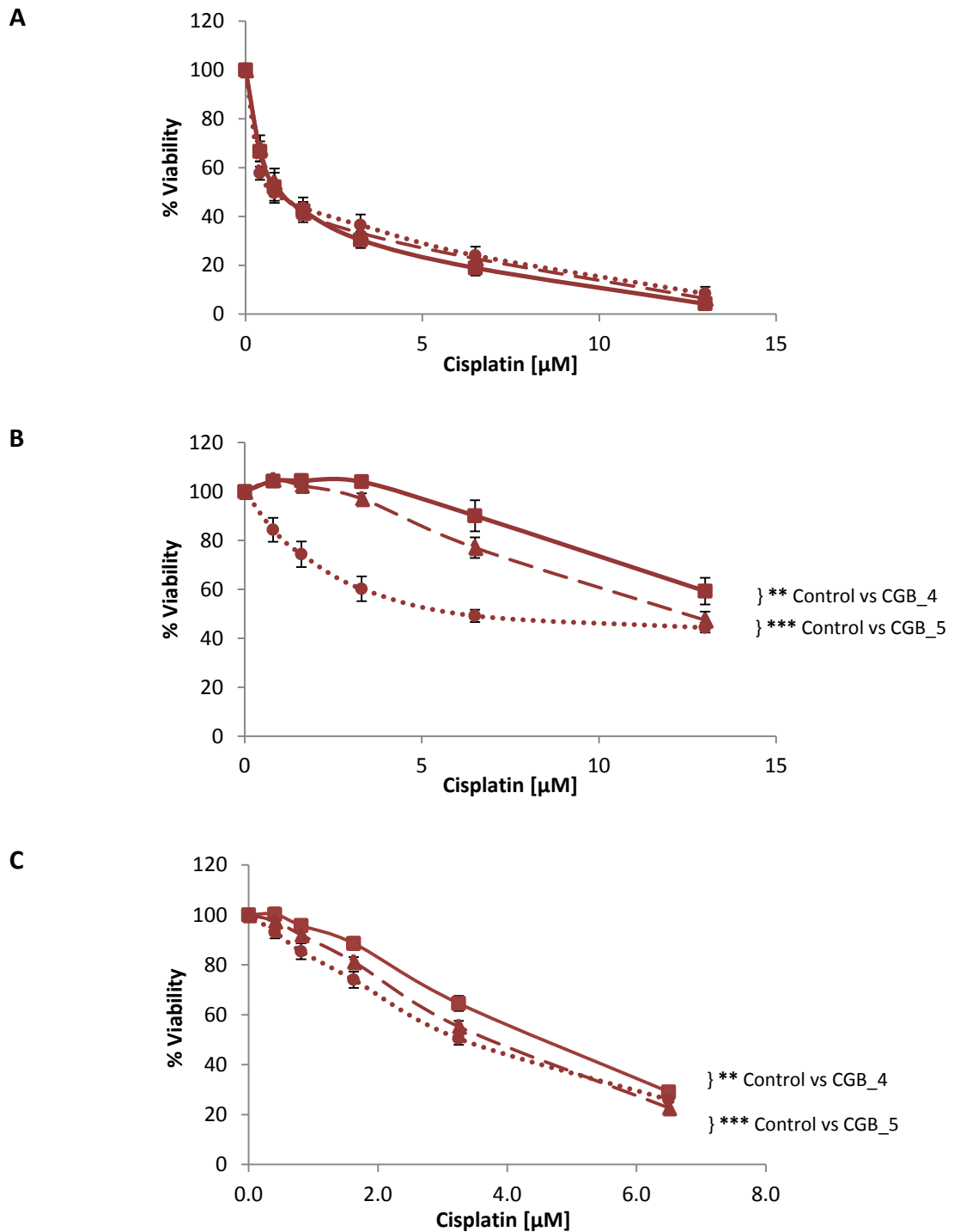
**Figure 4.2 Cisplatin sensitivity relative to the expression of *CGB* and secreted hCG $\beta$**

IC<sub>50</sub> of cisplatin ( $\mu$ M) for A2780, A2780cis and HEY cells derived from the cell viability (MTS) assay, relative to *CGB/HMBS* (arbitrary units) and secreted hCG $\beta$  (ng/mL) levels. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=3).

**4.3.3 Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on cell viability following cisplatin treatment**

Downregulation of hCG $\beta$  had different effects on the response of the cisplatin sensitive A2780 cells and cisplatin resistant A2780cis cells to cisplatin treatment (Figure 4.3). The degree of hCG $\beta$  downregulation was previously shown in Chapter 3, Figure 3.3. In A2780 cells, reducing the level of hCG $\beta$  by ~60% did not affect the response to cisplatin (Figure 4.3 A). In contrast, downregulation of hCG $\beta$  by ~60 % significantly increased the sensitivity of A2780cis cells to cisplatin (Figure 4.3 B). An increase in sensitivity to cisplatin after hCG $\beta$  downregulation was also observed in HEY cells (Figure 4.3 C).

Although both hCG $\beta$  targeting siRNAs (CGB\_4 and CGB\_5) downregulated hCG $\beta$  to similar levels and both caused increased sensitivity to cisplatin in HEY and A780cis cells, it was evident that the CGB\_5 siRNA had a greater effect on how cells responded to cisplatin, suggesting that the two siRNAs did not function in an identical manner.

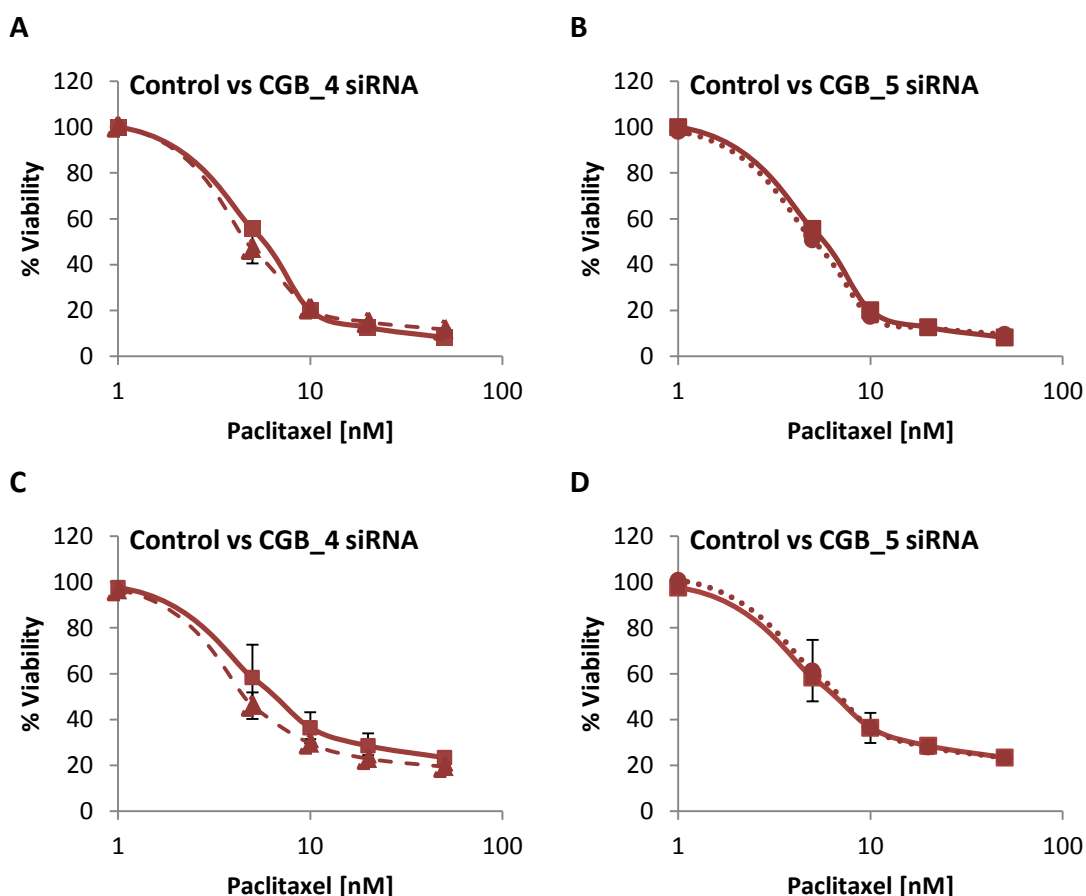


**Figure 4.3 Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on cell viability following cisplatin treatment**

Viability of A2780 (A), A2780cis (B) and HEY (C) cells after cisplatin treatment, 48h post transfection with non-silencing control (—■—), CGB\_4 (—▲—) or CGB\_5 (—●—) siRNAs. The MTS viability assay was used to determine cell viability. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=3). \*\*  $P < 0.005$ , \*\*\*  $P < 0.0005$ .

#### 4.3.4 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell viability following paclitaxel treatment

As A2780 cells did not show any difference in sensitivity towards cisplatin following hCG $\beta$  downregulation, from here on drug sensitivity studies following hCG $\beta$  downregulation were followed only in HEY and A2780cis cells. Downregulating hCG $\beta$  in A2780cis and HEY cells had no significant effect on their sensitivity towards paclitaxel (Figure 4.4). Refer to Appendix B Supplementary Table 1 for IC<sub>50</sub> concentrations for Paclitaxel.

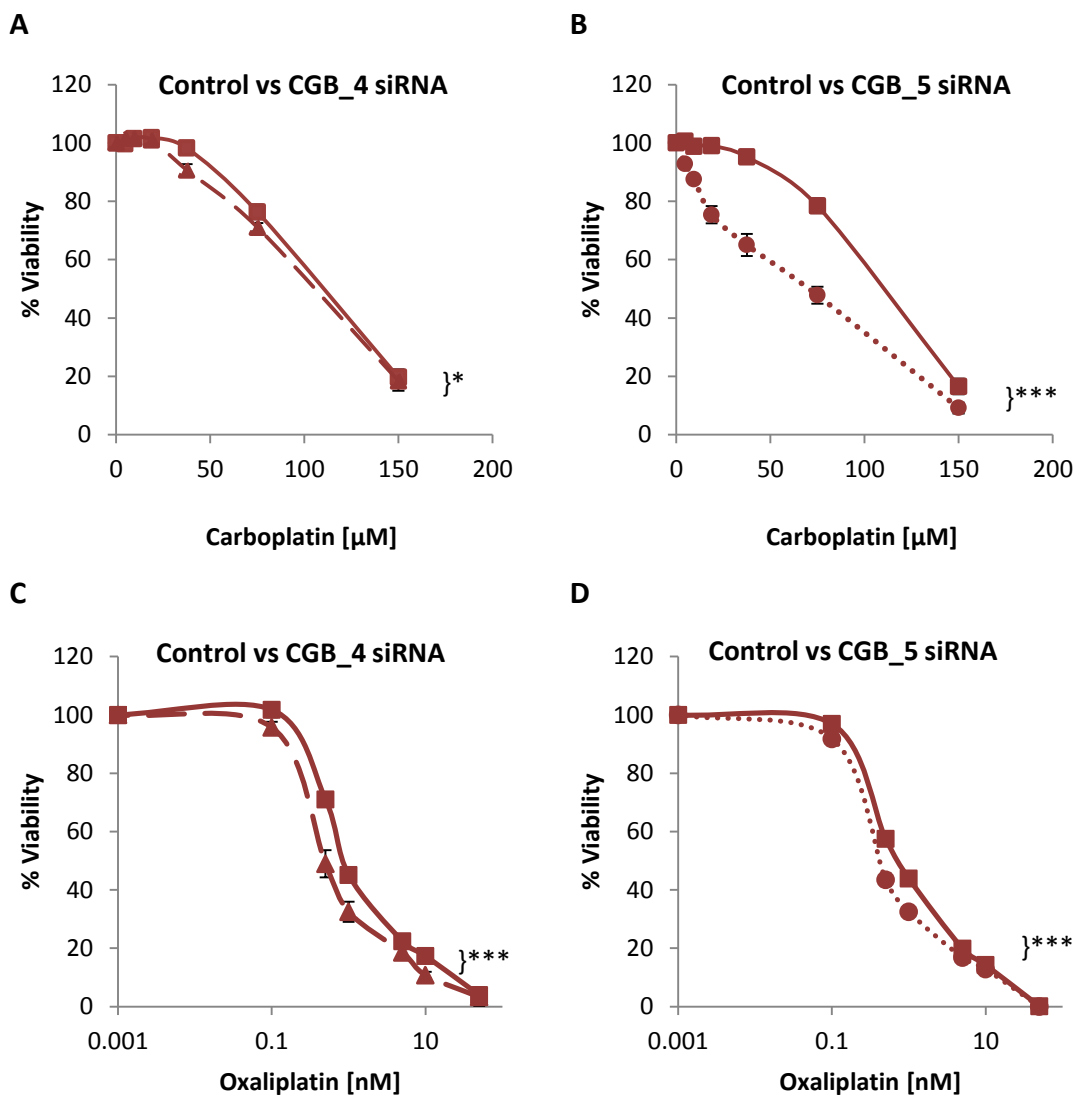


**Figure 4.4 Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on cell viability following paclitaxel treatment**

Viability of HEY (A and B) A2780cis (C and D) cells in response to paclitaxel, 48h post transfection with non-silencing control (—■—), CGB\_4 (---▲---) and CGB\_5 (····●····) siRNAs. The MTS assay was used to determine cell viability. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M (N=3).

**4.3.5 Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on cell viability following treatment with carboplatin and oxaliplatin**

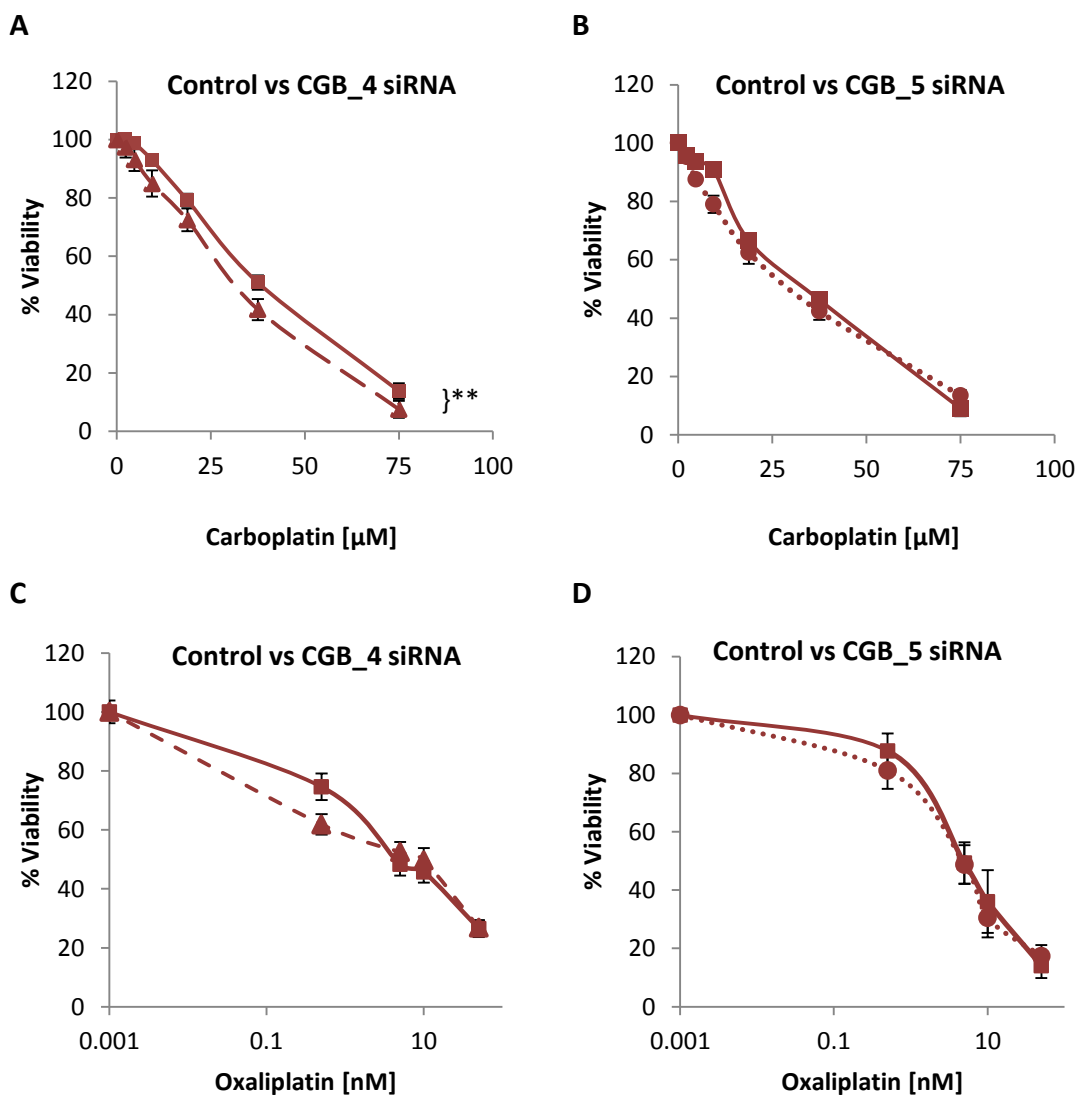
The response of A2780cis and HEY cells to other platinum-based drugs, carboplatin and oxaliplatin, was studied to determine whether the increase in sensitivity to cisplatin seen when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated, was also seen for these drugs. In A2780cis cells, downregulation with both CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNAs showed a statistically significant increase in sensitivity to both carboplatin and oxaliplatin (Figure 4.5). Although these trends were reflected in HEY cells, only downregulation with CGB\_4 showed a statistically significant increase in sensitivity to carboplatin (Figure 4.6). Refer to Appendix B, Supplementary Table 1 for IC<sub>50</sub> concentrations for carboplatin and oxaliplatin.



**Figure 4.5 Effect of hCGB $\beta$  downregulation on cell viability of A2780cis cells following treatment with oxaliplatin and carboplatin**

Viability of A2780cis cells following treatment with: Carboplatin (A and B), Oxaliplatin (C and D), 48 h post transfection with non-silencing control (—■—), CGB\_4 (-▲-) and CGB\_5 (···●···) siRNAs. The MTS assay was used to determine cell viability. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=3). \* $P < 0.05$ , \*\*\* $P < 0.0005$ .



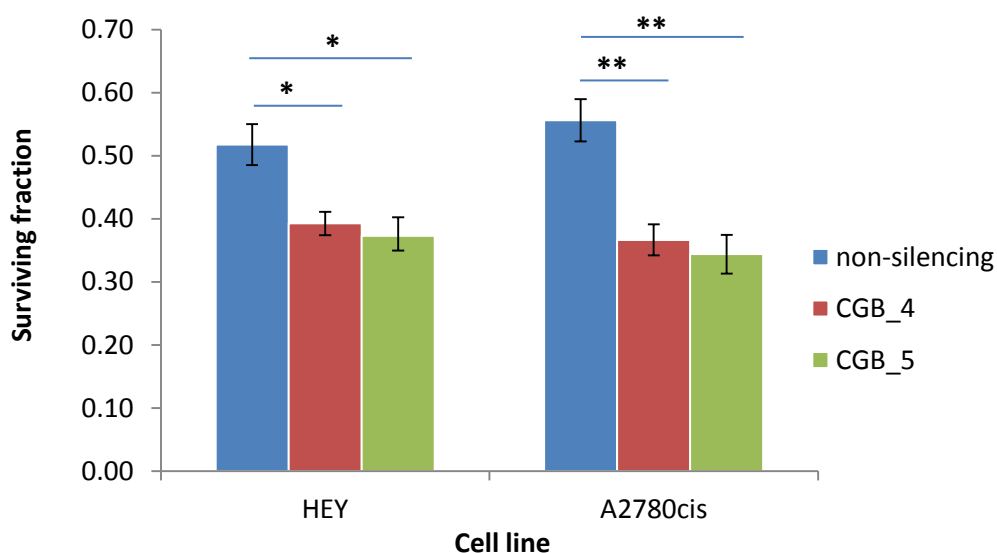


**Figure 4.6** Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on cell viability of HEY cells following treatment with oxaliplatin and carboplatin

Viability of HEY cells following treatment with: Carboplatin (A and B), Oxaliplatin (C and D), 48 h post transfection with non-silencing control (—■—), CGB\_4 (---▲---) and CGB\_5 (····●····) siRNAs. The MTS assay was used to determine cell viability. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=3). \*\* $P < 0.005$ .

### 4.3.6 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell survival following cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin treatment

The clonogenic assay was used to measure cell survival. Downregulating hCG $\beta$  significantly decreased cell survival of A2780cis and HEY cells independently of any drug treatment. The number of colonies formed relative to the number of cells seeded was reduced by ~ 30% in HEY and A2780cis cells (Figure 4.7). Cell survival in the context of hCG $\beta$  downregulation was not studied in A2780 cells as the use of CGB\_5 siRNA to downregulate hCG $\beta$  almost completely prevented colony formation in these cells and therefore subsequent drugs studies could not be pursued.

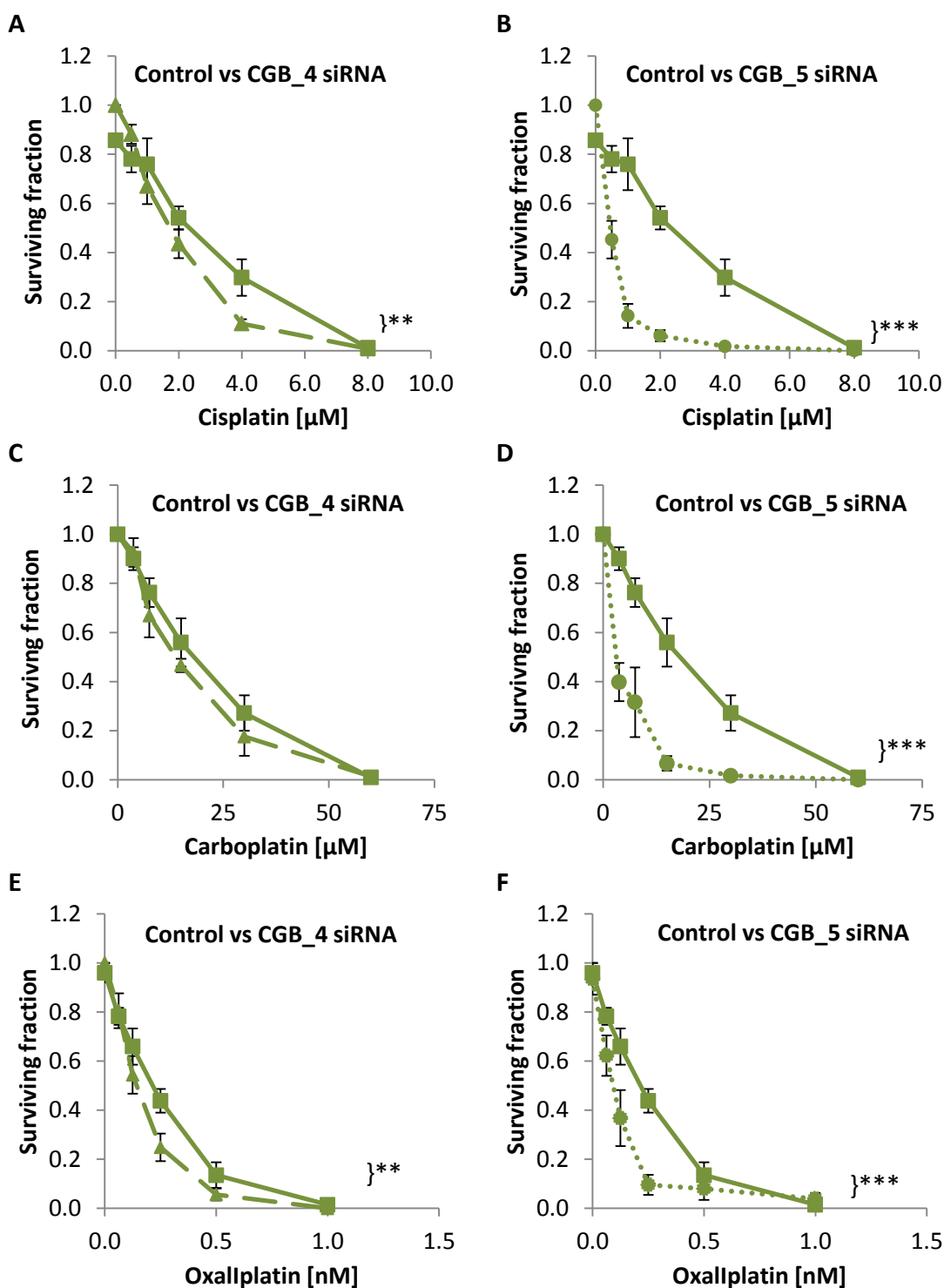


**Figure 4.7 Effect of downregulating hCG $\beta$  on the ability of HEY and A2780cis cells to form colonies**

The surviving fraction which is indicative of cell survival is expressed as the number of cells seeded divided by the number of colonies formed. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=4). \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.005$ .

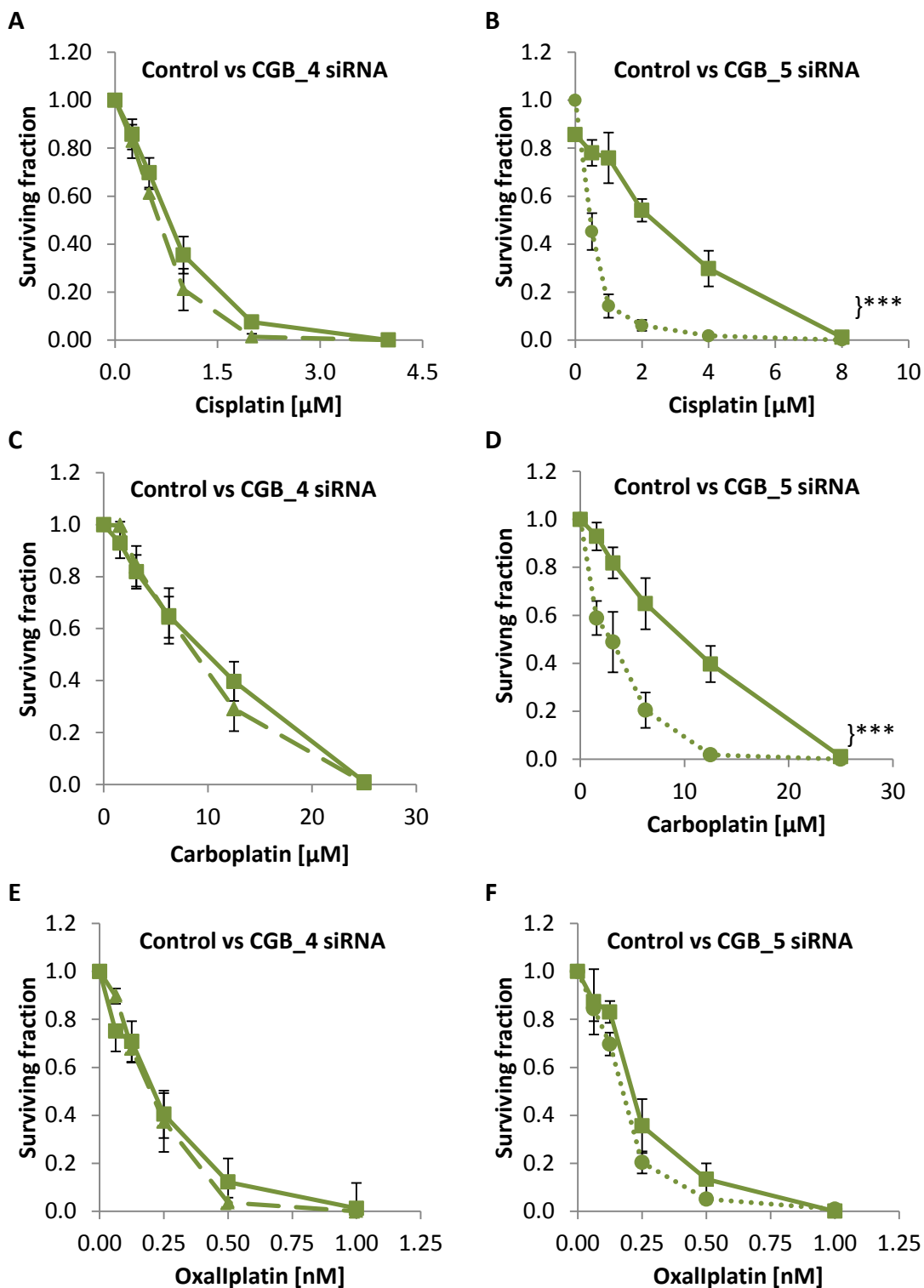
In A2780cis cells (Figure 4.8) there was a general trend towards decreased cell survival following treatment with all three platinum-based drugs independently when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated. The use of either CGB\_4 or CGB\_5 siRNA to downregulate hCG $\beta$  caused a significant increase in cisplatin sensitivity (Figure 4.8 A and B). Both hCG $\beta$  targeting siRNAs also caused a significant increase in oxaliplatin sensitivity (Figure 4.8 E and F). The use of CGB\_5 siRNA also caused a significant increase in carboplatin sensitivity (Figure 4.8 D), but despite CGB\_4 siRNA showing a similar increase in sensitivity towards carboplatin (Figure 4.8 C), it did not reach statistical significance ( $P = 0.079$ ). Refer to Appendix B, Supplementary Table 2 for IC<sub>50</sub> concentrations for carboplatin and oxaliplatin.

In HEY cells a similar trend in the reduction of cell survival after cisplatin, carboplatin or oxaliplatin treatment was observed with downregulation of hCG $\beta$  (Figure 4.9). However, only the use of CGB\_5 siRNA showed a significant increase in cisplatin and carboplatin sensitivity (Figure 4.9 B and D). The use of CGB\_4 siRNA also showed a similar trend in increased sensitivity to cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin treatment but these changes were not statistically significant (Figure 4.9 A, C and E, respectively). Refer to Appendix B, Supplementary Table 2 for IC<sub>50</sub> concentrations for carboplatin and oxaliplatin.



**Figure 4.8** Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on cell survival of A2780cis cells after treatment with platinum-based drugs

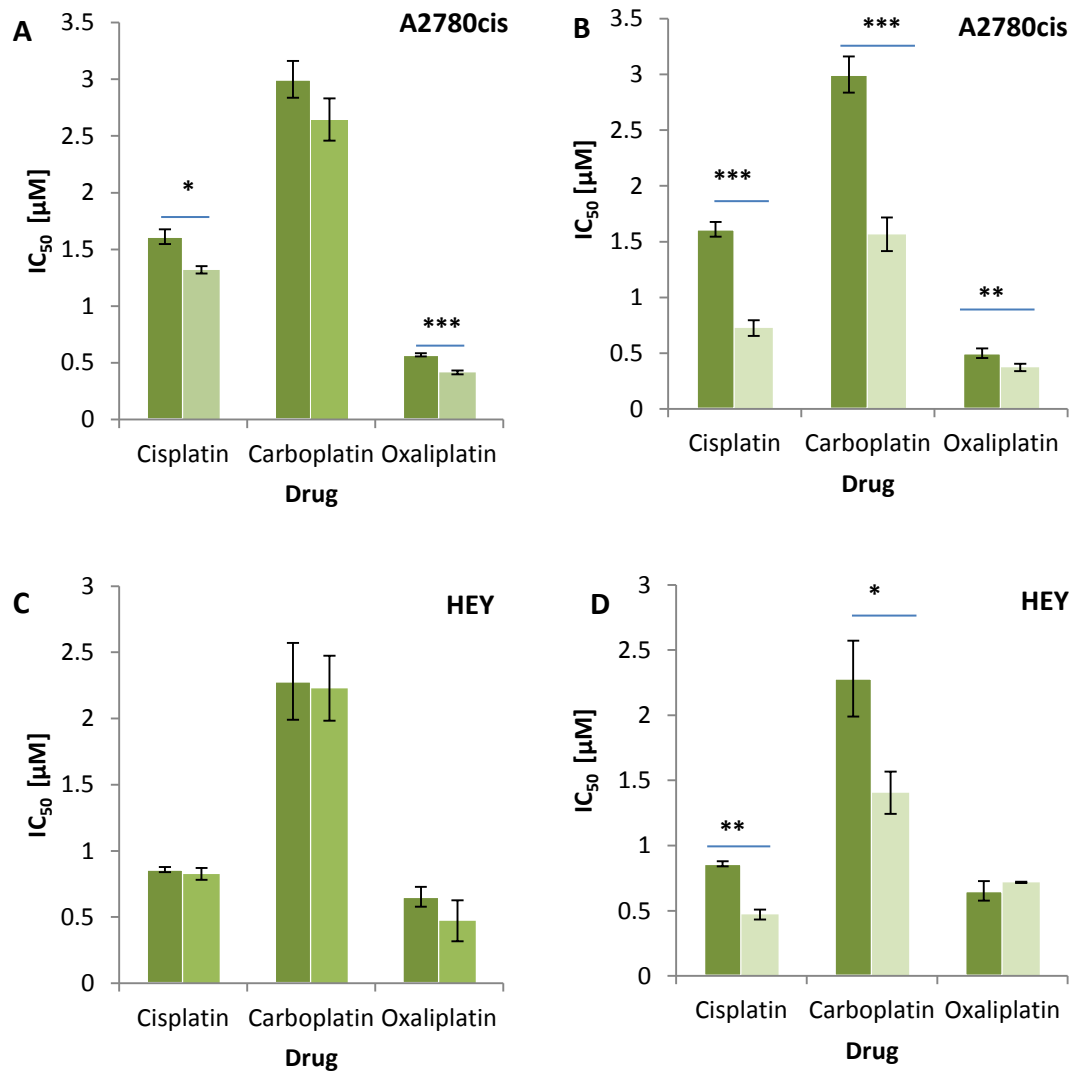
The clonogenic assay was used to measure cell survival in response to: Cisplatin (A and B, N=6), Carboplatin (C and D, N=4) and Oxaliplatin (C and D, N=4), 24 h post transfection with a non-silencing control (—■—), CGB\_4 (—▲—) or CGB\_5 (····●····) siRNAs. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M. \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.005$ , \*\*\*  $P < 0.0005$ .



**Figure 4.9** Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on cell survival of HEY cells after treatment with platinum-based drugs.

The clonogenic assay was used to measure cell survival in response to: Cisplatin (A and B, N=4), Carboplatin (C and D, N=3) or Oxaliplatin (C and D, N=3), 24 h post transfection with a non-silencing control (—■—), CGB\_4 (—▲—) or CGB\_5 (····●····) siRNAs. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M. \*\*\*  $P < 0.0005$ .

IC<sub>50</sub> values for cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin in A2780cis cells indicated a decrease in the amount of drug required to cause a 50% reduction in cell survival when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated (Figure 4.10 A and B). Downregulation of hCG $\beta$  with either CGB\_4 or CGB\_5 siRNAs showed a significant decrease in the IC<sub>50</sub> for cisplatin and oxaliplatin; however, only CGB\_5 significantly decreased the IC<sub>50</sub> for carboplatin. Despite a general trend in the reduction of IC<sub>50</sub> for cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin by both CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNAs in HEY cells (Figure 4.10 C and D), only CGB\_5 siRNA caused a significant decrease in the IC<sub>50</sub> for cisplatin and oxaliplatin in these cells.

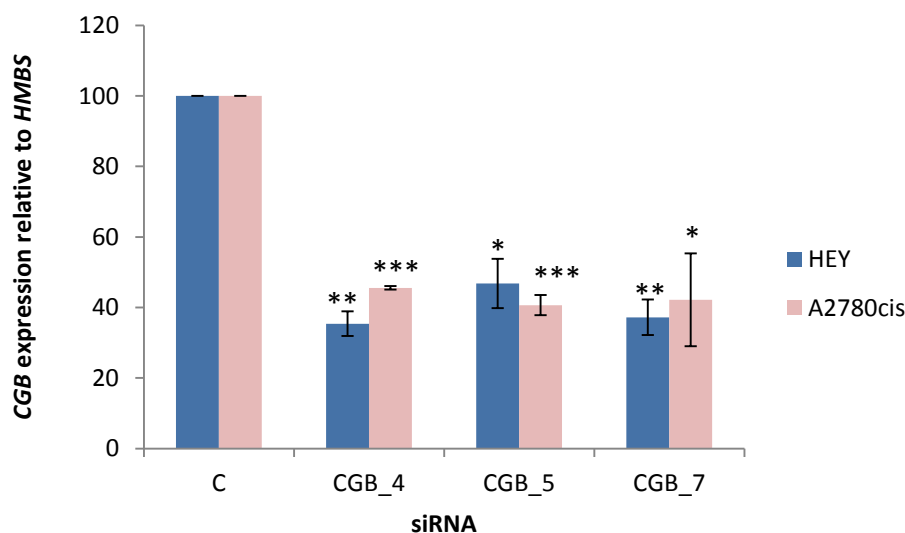


**Figure 4.10** IC<sub>50</sub> of cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin in A2780cis and HEY cells after hCGβ downregulation based on survival assays

IC<sub>50</sub> of cisplatin (μM), carboplatin (μM), oxaliplatin (nM) derived from clonogenic assays which were used to measure cell survival, in A2780cis (A and B) and HEY (C and D) cells, 24h post transfection with a non-silencing control (■), CGB\_4 (■) or CGB\_5 (■) siRNAs. Data are expressed as mean ± S.E.M; (N=4). \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.005$ , \*\*\*  $P < 0.0005$ .

### 4.3.7 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation using a third siRNA on cell survival following cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin treatment

Although the two siRNA targeting hCG $\beta$  (CGB\_4 and CGB\_5) had similar levels (~ 60%) of knockdown in HEY and A2780cis cells (Figure 4.11), and showed similar trends in terms of cell survival and viability in response to cisplatin and carboplatin treatment, there were a few differences that had to be addressed. Therefore a third siRNA, CGB\_7, targeting *CGB* was used. This showed a similar level of *CGB* downregulation to CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNAs (Figure 4.11).

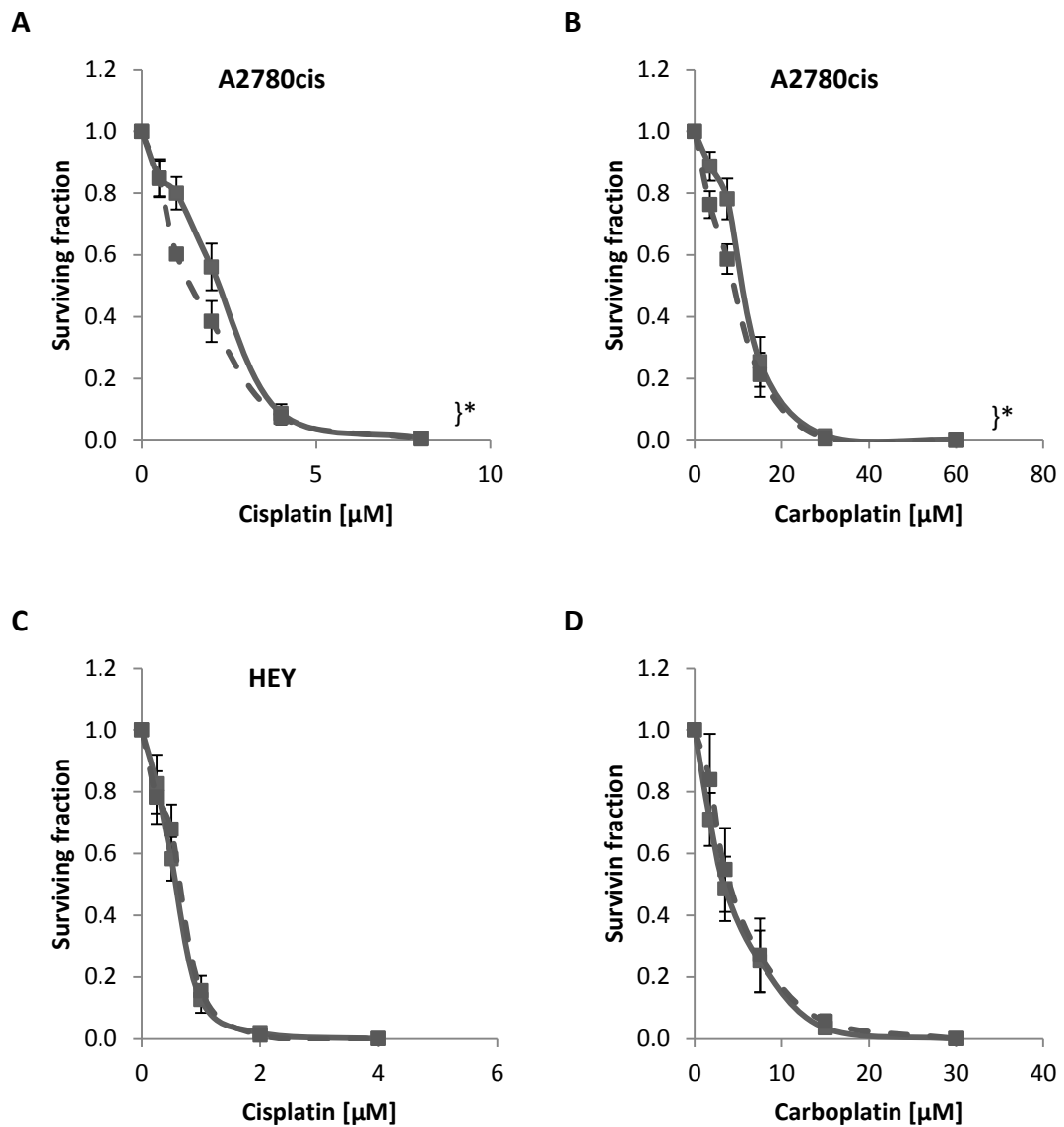


**Figure 4.11 Downregulation of *CGB* in HEY and A2780cis using three siRNAs**

*CGB* downregulation in HEY and A2780cis cells measured by qRT-PCR. Expression of *CGB* gene transcript relative to *HMBS*, normalised to *CGB/HMBS* expression in the control non-silencing siRNA (C) 24 h post siRNA transfection. siRNAs: non-silencing control (C), CGB\_4, CGB\_5 and CGB\_7. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M. (N=3). Statistical analysis: one sample *t*-test, comparing the different siRNA treatments for each cell line to their respective control siRNA \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.005$ , \*\*\*  $P < 0.0005$ .



Although CGB\_7 siRNA showed similar levels of hCG $\beta$  downregulation (~ 65%) in HEY and A2780cis cells, the resulting response to cisplatin and carboplatin in the two cell lines was different (Figure 4.12). Note that a one sample *t*-test was used for statistical analysis to assess knockdown as the non-silencing control siRNA was normalised to 100%. In A2780cis cells, CGB\_7 siRNA caused a small but significant increase in sensitivity to cisplatin and carboplatin (Figure 4.12 A and B). The degree by which CGB\_7 siRNA increased cisplatin sensitivity in A2780cis cells was in between the degrees shown by CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNA (Figure 4.8 A and B). Treatment of HEY cells with CGB\_7 siRNA showed no change in cisplatin or carboplatin sensitivity in HEY cells (Figure 4.12 C and D). This result was contrary to the trend in increased in cisplatin and carboplatin sensitivity of caused by treatment of HEY cells with either CGB\_4 or CGB\_5 (Figure 4.9 A and B).

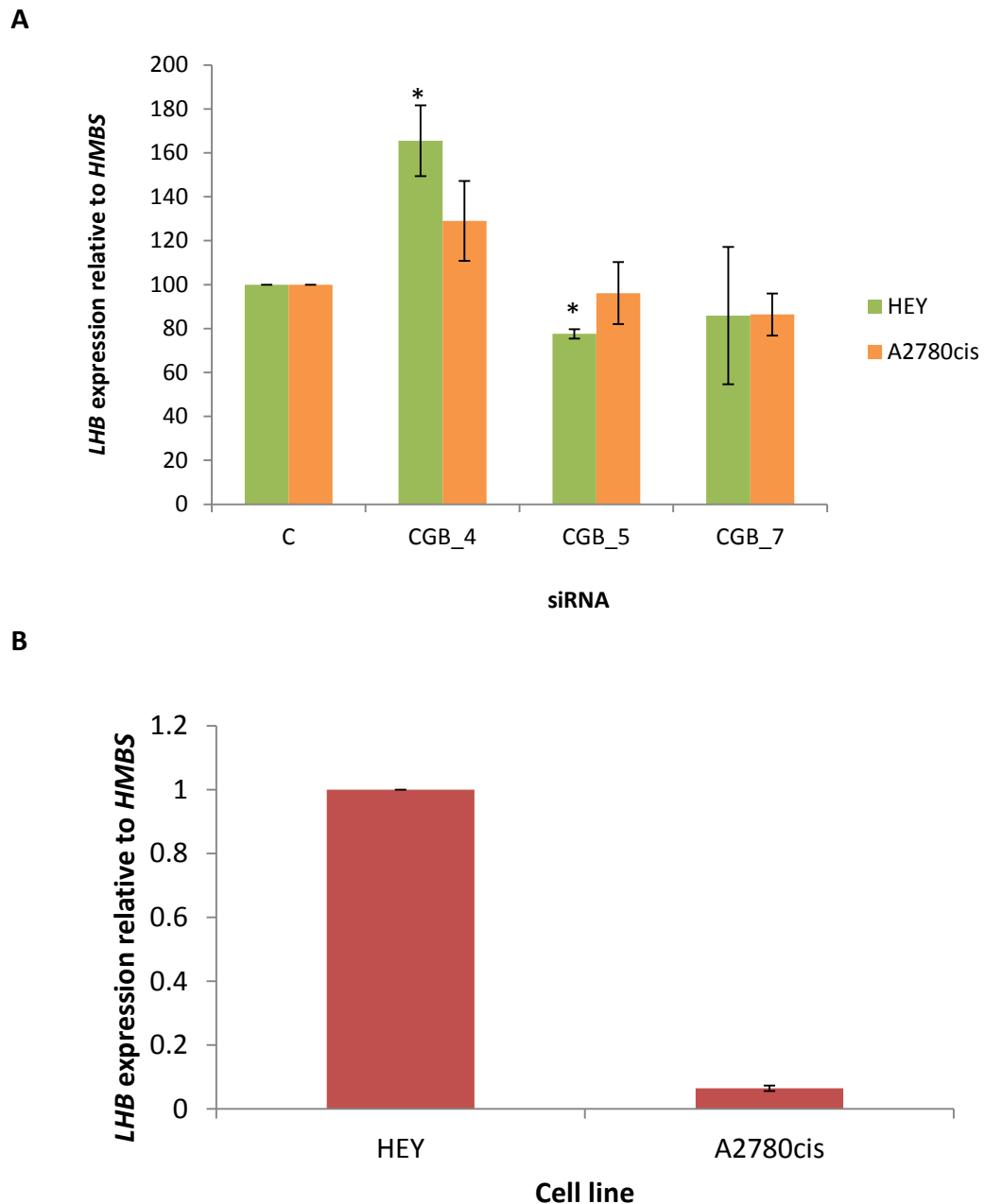


**Figure 4.12 Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation using CGB\_7 siRNA on cell survival following cisplatin and carboplatin treatment**

The clonogenic assay was used to measure cell survival of A2780cis (A and B) and HEY (C and D) cells in response to treatment with cisplatin and carboplatin, 24 h post transfection with a non-silencing control (—■—) or CGB\_7 ( - ■ - ). Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M. (N=3). \*  $P < 0.05$ .

#### 4.3.8 Investigation of possible compensatory effects of LH $\beta$ on hCG $\beta$ downregulation

The  $\beta$ -subunit of the luteinising hormone (LH $\beta$ ) is highly homologous to hCG $\beta$ . Furthermore, the gene encoding LH $\beta$ , *LHB*, is positioned on the same gene cluster as the *CGB* genes [130]. For these reasons, a compensatory effect by *LHB* was investigated to determine whether functional differences observed by the siRNAs targeting hCG $\beta$  (in particular *CGB\_4* and *CGB\_5*) could be due to changes in the LH $\beta$  levels. Downregulation of *CGB* by *CGB\_4* siRNA caused ~ 65 % increase in the expression of *LHB* in HEY cells and a 30 % increase in A2780cis cells (Figure 4.13); however, statistical significance was reached only for HEY cells. In contrast, downregulation of hCG $\beta$  by *CGB\_5* siRNA caused a significant decrease of *LHB* (~ 20%) in HEY cells and no change in A2780cis cells. *CGB\_7* caused a slight reduction of *LHB* expression in both cell lines (Figure 4.13 A) but this was not statistically significant. Endogenous levels of *LHB* were also determined and it was found that HEY expressed 15 times more *LHB* compared to A2780cis cells (Figure 4.13 B). The one sample *t*-test was used for statistical analysis of *LHB* expression levels following *CGB* downregulation as the control siRNA was normalised to 100%.

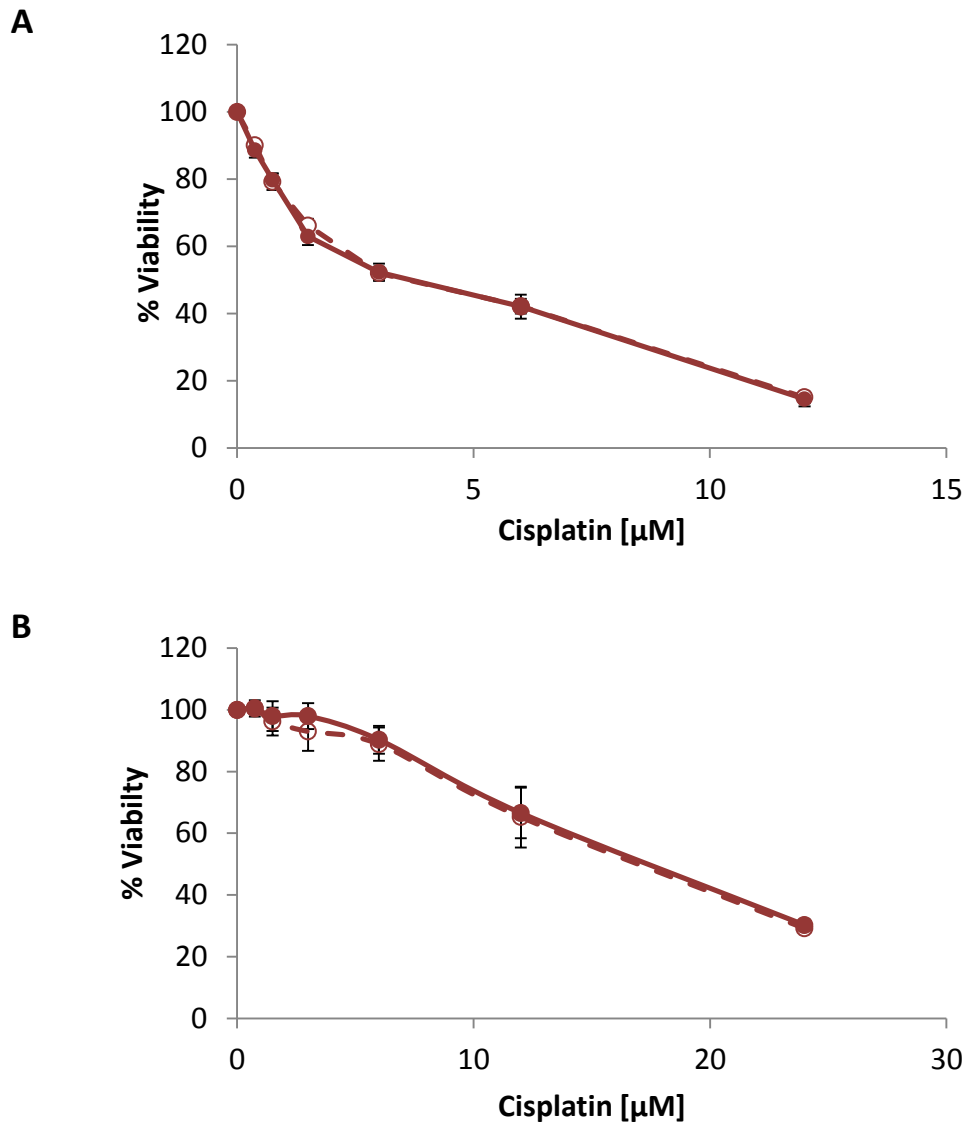


**Figure 4.13 Effect of *CGB* downregulation on *LHB* gene expression in HEY and A2780cis cells and endogenous expression of *LHB***

Effect of *CGB* downregulation on *LHB* expression in HEY and A2780cis cells (A) and endogenous expression of *LHB* in HEY and A2780cis cells measured by qRT-PCR (B). siRNAs: non-silencing control (C), CGB\_4, CGB\_7 and CGB\_5. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=3). Statistical analysis: one sample *t*-test. Comparing the different siRNA to their respective control siRNA HEY cells: \*  $P < 0.05$  (applicable to panel A only).

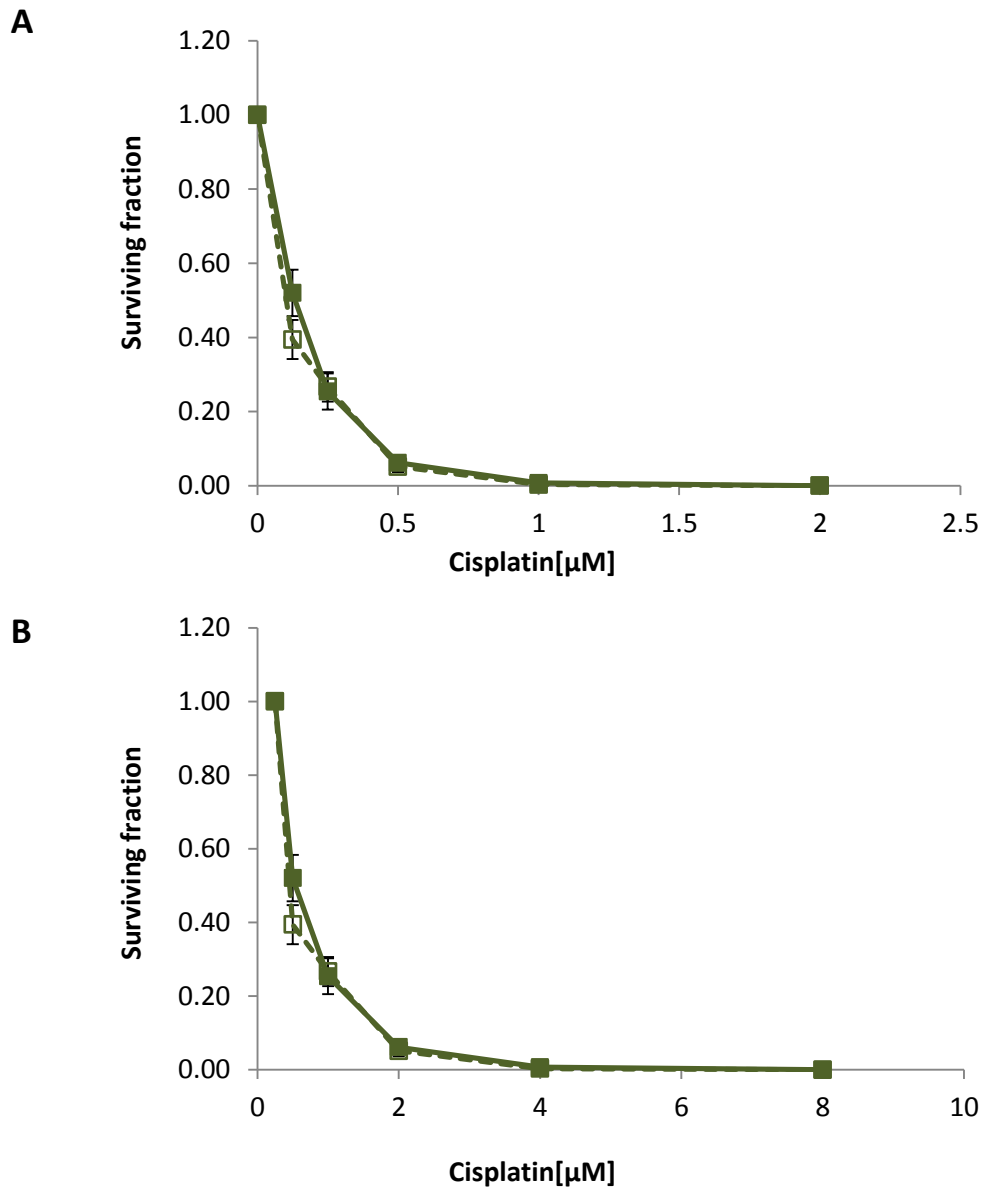
**4.3.9 Effect of hCG $\beta$  overexpression on viability and survival of A2780 and A2780cis cells in response to cisplatin treatment**

Downregulation of hCG $\beta$  showed different effects in terms of how the cisplatin sensitive A2780 cells and cisplatin resistant cells A2780cis responded to cisplatin (Figure 4.3 A and B). Specifically, downregulation of hCG $\beta$  in A2780 cells did not affect how the cells responded to cisplatin; however, it did sensitise A2780cis cells to cisplatin. hCG $\beta$  was then transiently overexpressed in the two cell lines to determine whether an increase in hCG $\beta$  would affect response of A2780 cells to cisplatin and perhaps show a decrease (opposite to effect seen by downregulation of hCG $\beta$ ) in cisplatin sensitivity in A2780cis. hCG $\beta$  was markedly overexpressed following plasmid transfection in A2780 and A2780cis cells as shown previously in Chapter 3 (Figure 3.11). Despite this increase, the response to cisplatin treatment for both cell lines in terms of either cell viability assessed by MTS assay (Figure 4.14) or cell survival assessed by clonogenic assays, (Figure 4.15) was unaffected.



**Figure 4.14 Effect of hCG $\beta$  overexpression on cell viability following cisplatin treatment**

Viability of cells following hCG $\beta$  overexpression and treatment with cisplatin. Cells: A2780 (A) and A2780cis (B). Vectors: Empty pCI-neo (—●—), pCI-neo containing hCG $\beta$  insert (—○—). Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=3).



**Figure 4.15 Effect of hCG $\beta$  overexpression on cell survival following cisplatin treatment**

The clonogenic assay was used to measure cell survival of A2780 (A) and A2780cis (B) in response to hCG $\beta$  overexpression and cisplatin treatment. Vectors: Empty pCI-neo (— $\square$ —), pCI-neo containing hCG $\beta$  insert (— $\blacksquare$ —). Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=3).

## 4.4 Discussion

### 4.4.1 Correlation between levels of secreted hCG $\beta$ and cisplatin sensitivity

A clear association between the level of *CGB* and secreted hCG $\beta$  (*CGB* and hCG $\beta$ ) in HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells and their sensitivity to cisplatin could not be established (Figure 4.2). If only the HEY and A2780 cells were taken into consideration it would appear that higher levels of *CGB*/hCG $\beta$  correlate with decreased sensitivity to cisplatin, which would agree with the hypothesis that high expression of hCG $\beta$  may be associated with resistance to chemotherapy. However, the question of whether the absolute level of *CGB* and hCG $\beta$  expressed by cells could determine sensitivity or resistance to cisplatin arises when the response of HEY and A2780 cells to cisplatin is compared to that of A2780cis cells relative to the levels of *CGB* and hCG $\beta$  they express. HEY and A2780 cells expressed higher levels of *CGB* and hCG $\beta$  compared to A2780cis cells, and if higher levels of *CGB* and hCG $\beta$  correlated with decreased sensitivity to cisplatin then HEY and A2780cis cells should be less sensitive to cisplatin compared to A2780cis which was not the case (Figure 4.2). It should be noted that only three cell lines were used in this experiment therefore conclusive correlative data cannot be inferred; however, there are a few possible reasons why HEY and A2780 cells are more sensitive to cisplatin compared to A2780cis cells that express lower levels of *CGB* and hCG $\beta$ . 1. Cisplatin resistance is multifactorial [192], therefore it is likely that the absolute level of *CGB* and hCG $\beta$  expression between cell types alone are not able to dictate how cells respond to cisplatin. However, it is possible that the relative level of *CGB* and hCG $\beta$  in conjunction with unidentified factors determines hCG $\beta$ 's role in sensitivity to cisplatin (or other platinum-based drugs); 2. Drug resistance in A2780cis is



independent of *CGB* and hCG $\beta$  expression and due to other factors e.g. preventing drug accumulation and increased DNA repair [250, 305]; and 3. It is possible that different isotypes (type I and II) [165] of hCG $\beta$  may be expressed at different levels in the different cell lines which may play a varied role in cisplatin response. Whether type I or II hCG $\beta$  have different functions remains to be established. The ELISA and gene expression assays used in this study did not have the specificity to determine expression of the different isotypes.

#### **4.4.2 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell viability following cisplatin and paclitaxel treatment**

Downregulation of hCG $\beta$  increased the sensitivity of cisplatin resistant A2780cis cells to cisplatin but did not affect the sensitivity of cisplatin sensitive A2780 cells to cisplatin (Figure 4.3 A and B). From this observation two things can be inferred about the role of hCG $\beta$  in cisplatin sensitivity: firstly, hCG $\beta$  may play a role in how cells respond to cisplatin, and secondly, hCG $\beta$ 's role in response to cisplatin is more important in cells that have acquired resistance (or decreased sensitivity) to cisplatin. In agreement with the second proposition, HEY cells which were less sensitive to cisplatin compared to A2780 cells, also displayed increased sensitivity to cisplatin as a result of decreased levels of hCG $\beta$  (Figure 4.3 C). These data agree with studies that have shown elevated levels of hCG $\beta$  to be associated with chemoresistance [180, 280].

Though downregulation of hCG $\beta$  seemed to sensitise A2780cis and HEY cells to cisplatin based drugs it had no effect on how cells responded to paclitaxel (Figure 4.4). One likely explanation is that the paclitaxel and cisplatin have different cellular

targets (microtubules and DNA, respectively) hence different mechanisms of actions. hCG $\beta$  may be central to the mechanism of action of cisplatin and not microtubule targets agents. The possible mechanism of action of hCG $\beta$  in response to cisplatin treatment is investigated in Chapter 5.

#### **4.4.3 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell viability following treatment with other platinum-based drugs**

Downregulation of hCG $\beta$  significantly increased the sensitivity of A2780cis to carboplatin and oxaliplatin (Figure 4.5) which indicates that the increase in the sensitivity to cisplatin in these cells (discussed in section 4.4.2 above) could cross-over to other platinum-based drugs. Though both CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNA showed a trend of decreased viability when HEY cells were exposed to carboplatin and oxaliplatin, only the use of CGB\_4 siRNA caused a statistically significant increase in sensitivity to carboplatin (Figure 4.6 A). This suggests that the increased sensitivity to cisplatin may not necessarily cross-over to carboplatin and oxaliplatin in HEY cells. It should also be noted that, although the use of CGB\_4 siRNA showed a statistically significant increase in cisplatin and carboplatin sensitivity in A2780cis cells, the effect was not as marked as when CGB\_5 siRNA was used. A possible reason (involving *LHB*) why the two siRNA were displaying functional differences despite showing similar level of hCG $\beta$  knockdown is discussed in section 4.4.6.

#### 4.4.4 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell survival

Cell survival was significantly decreased when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated in A2780cis and HEY cells (Figure 4.7). This result agreed with data from the cell proliferation studies which showed that downregulation of hCG $\beta$  significantly decreased proliferation of HEY and A2780cis cells (Chapter 3, Figure 3.4). Indeed, cell survival and proliferation assays are different assays, but they are both reflective of how the cells are able to survive and proliferate.

#### 4.4.5 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation on cell survival following cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin treatment

Cell survival following hCG $\beta$  downregulation and treatment with cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin showed a trend of decreased sensitivity to the drugs in HEY and A2780cis cells (Figure 4.8 and Figure 4.9, respectively). However, only treatment with CGB\_5 siRNA caused a significant increase in sensitivity to cisplatin and carboplatin in both A2780cis (Figure 4.8 B and C) and HEY cells (Figure 4.9 B and C), as well as an increase in sensitivity to oxaliplatin in A2780cis cells (Figure 4.8 E).

Carboplatin has a similar mode of action to cisplatin, supported by the fact that cross-resistance is commonly observed between these two drugs [192, 202, 211, 214, 227]. Therefore it was not surprising that the increase in sensitivity to cisplatin following hCG $\beta$  downregulation was also observed following carboplatin treatment; however it was unexpected that cross-sensitivity to oxaliplatin was also observed as this is not often the case [214, 215]. Oxaliplatin forms similar DNA cross-links as

cisplatin however the mechanism of action of oxaliplatin seems to be different to that of cisplatin [215]. It is thought that the bulky 1,2-diaminocyclohexane (DACH) ring of oxaliplatin distorts the DNA in a manner which compromises binding the HMGB and MMR proteins [215]. MMR proteins seem to preferentially recognise and repair cisplatin-DNA adducts over oxaliplatin-DNA and therefore DNA lesions formed by oxaliplatin are bypassed [306]. It has also been suggested that other oxaliplatin interactions other than DNA-interactions may contribute to its mechanism of action [306, 307]. However, the increase in sensitivity following hCG $\beta$  downregulation suggests that hCG $\beta$  may play a direct or indirect role in common pathway shared by all three drugs which contributes to their cytotoxic effect.

Although CGB\_4 siRNA showed a trend of increased sensitivity to the platinum drugs, statistically significant results were achieved only in A2780cis cells after exposure to cisplatin and oxaliplatin (Figure 4.8 A and E). These results indicate that although hCG $\beta$  may be involved in sensitivity to platinum-based drugs; it could be more due to the different secondary effects of the siRNAs. A third siRNA targeting hCG $\beta$  (CGB\_7) was used to test this theory. CGB\_7 siRNA knocked down hCG $\beta$  at comparable levels to CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNAs (60-70%) (Figure 4.11); however, this caused a significant decrease in cell survival in only A2780cis cells and not HEY cells following exposure to cisplatin and carboplatin (Figure 4.12). This suggested that the repeated increase in drug (in particular cisplatin and carboplatin) sensitivity observed by the CGB\_5 siRNA in A2780cis is not due to a mere secondary effect of the siRNA. This result however, does not explain why HEY cells behaved differently with regards to drug sensitivity depending on the siRNA used to target hCG $\beta$ . The effects displayed by CGB\_5 siRNA in HEY cells could be due to an off target effect, or perhaps due a compensatory effect of the related *LHB* gene.

The Taqman assay used to measure *CGB* gene downregulation does not distinguish between the different *CGB* genes and therefore cannot provide a representation of each individual gene product. The *LHB* gene could be detected and the results are discussed in below.

#### **4.4.6 Compensatory effect of LH $\beta$ subunit following hCG $\beta$ downregulation**

A compensatory effect of LH $\beta$  following hCG $\beta$  downregulation was studied in HEY and A2780cis cells in an attempt to explain: 1. the functional differences caused by the two siRNA used to target hCG $\beta$  (CGB\_4 and CGB\_5); and, 2. the different functional effects the siRNAs had on the two cell types (HEY and A2780cis cells). It was found that when *CGB* was downregulated using CGB\_4 siRNA, the *LHB* transcript level increased by 65 % and 30 % in HEY and A2780cis cells, respectively. This effect was not seen when CGB\_5 siRNA was used (Figure 4.13 A). This result could contribute to the functional differences observed using the two siRNAs. In particular, the significant changes in cell survival and viability after drug exposure observed with the use of CGB\_5 siRNA may have been masked by increased *LHB* levels caused by the CGB\_4 siRNA. Interestingly, the *LHB* levels decreased following hCG $\beta$  downregulation with CGB\_5 in HEY cells only. These results suggest that both *LHB* and *CGB* may need to be downregulated concurrently in these cells but not A2780cis cells in order to increase their sensitivity to platinum-based drugs. In agreement with this theory it was observed that the use of CGB\_7 siRNA to downregulate hCG $\beta$  did not conclusively reduce the levels of the *LHB* gene in HEY cells. This may be a reason why an increase in cisplatin or carboplatin

sensitivity was not observed following hCG $\beta$  downregulation with CGB\_7 siRNA (Figure 4.12).

A study by Zhang *et al.* showed that *in vitro* exposure to exogenous LH could decrease the sensitivity of ovarian cancer cell lines to cisplatin [308]. As indicated in our data the  $\alpha$ -subunit is expressed by both HEY and A2780cis cells (Chapter 3, Figure 3.2) which could potentially bind with the LH $\beta$  subunit thus forming the LH heterodimer and contributing to the response to cisplatin. Interestingly, although HEY cells expressed up to 15 times more endogenous *LHB* compared to A2780cis (Figure 4.13 B) they are more sensitive to cisplatin. However it is still possible that when hCG $\beta$  is downregulated in HEY cells, *LHB* may contribute to the response of these cells to cisplatin.

#### 4.4.7 Effect of hCG $\beta$ overexpression on cell viability and survival following exposure to cisplatin

Overexpression of hCG $\beta$  in A2780 and A2780cis cells did not affect their response to cisplatin either in terms of cell viability (Figure 4.14) or cell survival (Figure 4.15). This result was not surprising in A2780 cells given that downregulation of hCG $\beta$  did not affect their response to cisplatin (Figure 4.3). It was however hypothesised that increased expression of hCG $\beta$  may decrease the sensitivity of A2780cis cells to cisplatin, since downregulation of hCG $\beta$  sensitised A2780cis to cisplatin (Figure 4.3). A possible explanation for this result is that increased expression of hCG $\beta$  beyond endogenous levels of hCG $\beta$  may not have influenced cisplatin sensitivity because a threshold level at which hCG $\beta$  has a protective effect to cisplatin had been reached. Another explanation, and one that is further investigated in the next chapter, is that there are additional factors which are altered only when hCG $\beta$  is downregulated thus contributing to its mechanism of action.

**4.5 Conclusion**

Downregulation of hCG $\beta$  increased the sensitivity of the HGSC cells A2780cis and HEY to the drugs cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin, suggesting that hCG $\beta$  plays a role in sensitivity of HGSC towards platinum-based drugs. However, the effect may be dependent on several factors including a predisposition to drug resistance (or decreased sensitivity) as cisplatin sensitive A2780 cells did not seem to be affected by hCG $\beta$  downregulation. Furthermore, the discrepancies in the results shown by the use of two or three different siRNAs targeting hCG $\beta$  suggests that other unidentified factors e.g. LH $\beta$ , are required for the response of HGSC towards platinum-based drugs. These additional factors and the mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  is involved in the response of HGSC cells to cisplatin are further investigated in Chapter 5.



## **Chapter 5 Mechanism by which hCG $\beta$ may regulate sensitivity of HGSC cells to cisplatin treatment**

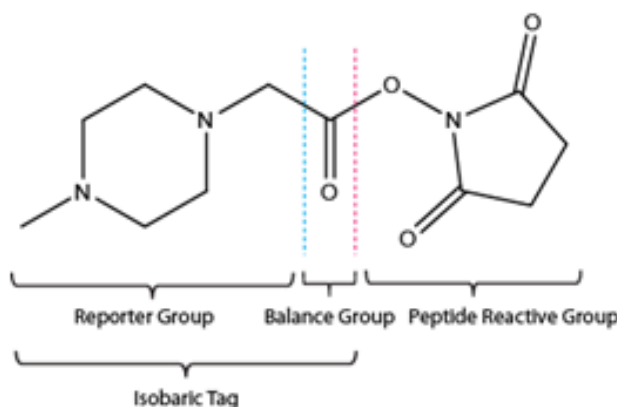
### **5.1 Introduction**

In the previous chapter it was found that hCG $\beta$  may have a role in the response of HGSC cell lines to the platinum-based drugs cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin. However the mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  could be involved in this response needed to be understood. Therefore, further investigation into global protein changes that occur when hCG $\beta$  is downregulated following cisplatin treatment needed to be undertaken. To this end, quantitative proteomics using isobaric tags for relative and absolute quantitation (iTRAQ) labelling followed by tandem mass spectrometry (MS/MS) was used. One of the advantages of using iTRAQ is that it allows multiplexing with the ability to analyse and compare 4 (4-plex) or 8 (8-plex) samples in a single MS/MS run.

Briefly, protein samples from A2780cis cells with and without hCG $\beta$  downregulation in the absence or presence of cisplatin were extracted, digested with trypsin, iTRAQ labelled, pooled together, separated with liquid chromatography and peptides (correlating to whole proteins) quantified using tandem mass spectrometry.

### 5.1.1 iTRAQ labelling and quantitation of protein expression

The iTRAQ label or tag consists of three groups: a N-methyl piperazine reporter, a carbonyl balance and a N-hydroxy succinimide ester peptide reactive group shown in Figure 5.1.



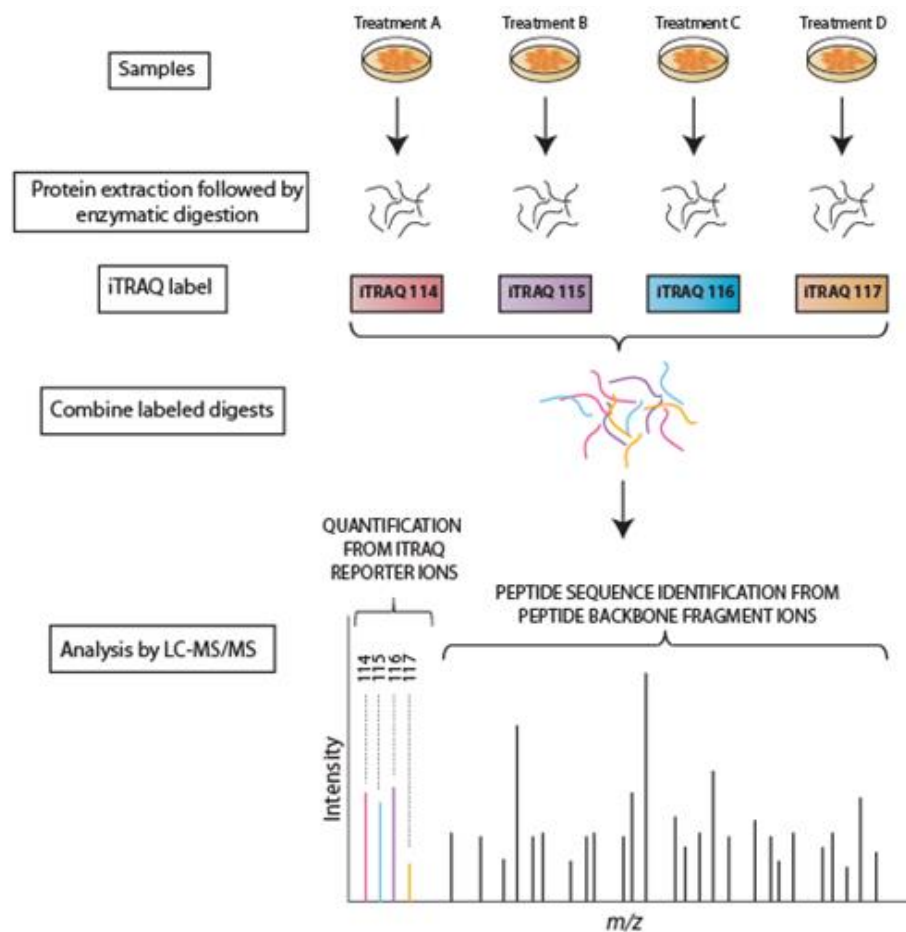
**Figure 5.1 Structure of the iTRAQ label**

Structure depicts the reporter group (114-117 Da), balance group (28-31 Da) and peptide reactive group.

*Figure extracted from [309]*

The reporter group has a mass ranging from 114-117 Da and the weight of each reporter group is counter balanced with the balance group from 28-31 Da to yield an isobaric (equal mass) tag with a total mass of 145 Da. The isobaric tag is covalently linked to peptides through an amide bond at the N-terminus of the peptide or side amino group of lysine via the peptide reactive group [310]. Once the peptides are labelled they are pooled together and fractionated by liquid chromatography and then identified and quantified by tandem mass spectrometry. In the first MS round the peptides with different iTRAQ labels will appear as a single peak, however the second MS round will yield the peptide sequences as well as dissociate the reporter

group with a different mass thus allowing the quantitation of peptides from the different samples. The process of iTRAQ from protein extraction to identification and quantitation is outlined in Figure 5.2.



**Figure 5.2 iTRAQ coupled with LC-MS/MS for the quantification of global protein changes**

Flow of how protein samples are labelled using iTRAQ methodology and quantified using liquid chromatography coupled with tandem mass spectrometry.

*Figure extracted from [309]*

## 5.2 Materials and Methods

### 5.2.1 Downregulation of hCG $\beta$ for proteomics

A2780cis cells were used for the proteomic study as these cells showed a consistent differential response to cisplatin treatment after hCG $\beta$  was downregulated. CGB\_5 was the siRNA chosen to knockdown hCG $\beta$  as this was the siRNA that showed significant and the most reproducible results in regards to increasing sensitivity of cells (both HEY and A2780cis cell lines) to cisplatin treatment. Refer to Appendix C Supplementary Figure 2 for quantification of downregulation of *CGB* in A2780cis cells used in the iTRAQ experiment.

hCG $\beta$  was downregulated according to the method described in Chapter 2, section 2.8 with a few changes. A large amount of protein (2 mg) was required for the proteomics study hence approximately  $1 \times 10^7$  cells had to be transfected per treatment. Three lots of  $3.5 \times 10^6$  cells were transfected and pooled into a 15 cm petri dish in 15 mL of culture media. The transfections consisted of 2 dishes of cells receiving the negative non-silencing control siRNA, and 2 dishes of cells receiving the CGB\_5 siRNA. The media was replaced with fresh media 24 h after transfection.

### 5.2.2 Treatment with cisplatin for proteomic studies

Forty-eight hours after transfection one plate of cells receiving the non-silencing control and the other receiving CGB\_5 siRNA, were treated with 6.5  $\mu$ M of cisplatin approximating an IC<sub>50</sub> dose based on the cell viability data (Chapter 4, section 4.3.1), and incubated for 24 h.

### 5.2.3 Protein extraction for proteomic studies

Twenty-four hours after drug treatment, the cells were washed with PBS twice, followed by the addition of 1 mL of protein lysis buffer (Table 5-1) on ice. Cells were scraped off with a cell scraper and the lysate transferred to a 15 mL tube.

**Table 5-1 Components of protein lysis buffer for iTRAQ**

<b>Component</b>	<b>Concentration</b>
Sodium dodecyl sulfate	0.15%
HEPES, pH 7.5	20 mM
Sodium chloride	150 mM
Sodium fluoride	10 mM
Sodium orthovanadate	1 mM
EDTA	1 mM
EGTA	1 mM

The lysates were sonicated for 1 min in 30 s bursts, centrifuged for 5 min at 500 g and the supernatant transferred to a 1.5 mL Eppendorf tube. The amount of protein was quantified using the BCA Protein Assay Kit colorimetric assay according to the manufacturer's protocol. Briefly, 25  $\mu$ l of the protein lysates (diluted 1:5 in lysis buffer) was assayed in duplicate against 25  $\mu$ l of the BSA standard: 2, 1.5, 1, 0.75, 0.5, 0.25, 0.125, 0.025 and 0 (blank, lysis buffer)  $\mu$ g/mL in a 96 well plate, also in duplicate. Two hundred  $\mu$ l of working reagent (included in the kit) was added to the wells and incubated for 30 min at 37°C. The absorbance was then measured at 560 nm on the Wallac Victor 1420 Multilabel Counter. A BSA protein standard curve of absorbance vs protein quantity was graphed and the protein concentrations were determined based on this curve.

### 5.2.4 iTRAQ labelling and proteomic analyses

Once the protein concentrations were established, the samples were sent to the Australian Proteome Analysis Facility (APAF Ltd, Sydney, Australia) for iTRAQ labelling and proteomics analysis. As this process was outsourced on a fee-for-service basis, only a summary of the method for analysis is outlined here. Briefly, protein lysates were buffer exchanged to 0.25 M triethyl ammonium bicarbonate, 0.05% SDS on a Vivaspin 2 5-kDa filter, and 100 µg of protein was then reduced with tris(2-carboxyethyl)phosphine, alkylated with methyl methanethiosulfonate and trypsin digested. The digested samples were isotope labelled using the iTRAQ® Reagent - 4plex system (AB Sciex). Labels assigned to protein samples are summarised (Table 5-2).

**Table 5-2 Labels assigned to samples for proteomic studies**

<b>Sample/Treatment</b>	<b>Isotope label</b>
Control siRNA	114
Control siRNA + cisplatin	115
CGB_5 siRNA	116
CGB_5 siRNA + cisplatin	117

The labelled samples were washed and fractionated by strong cation exchange high performance liquid chromatography (HPLC) followed by nanoflow liquid chromatography electrospray ionisation tandem mass spectrometry (nanoLC ESI MS/MS) with data acquisition using the Eksigent Ultra nanoLC system (Eksigent)

coupled with a Triple TOF 5600 mass spectrometer (AB Sciex). The data was then processed using ProteinPilot V4.2b (AB Sciex) against the SwissProt 2012 Human database.

Protein changes were reported as iTRAQ ratios. Proteins were considered to be upregulated if the ratio was above 1.2 or downregulated if the ratio was below 0.85. The top 10 upregulated and downregulated proteins of the following comparisons were tabulated (Table 5-3).

**Table 5-3 Summary of sample labels and what they measure**

Indicated by	Label	Ratio	Measures
A	115:114	control siRNA + cisplatin : control siRNA	Effect of cisplatin
B	116:114	CGB_5 siRNA : control siRNA	Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation
C	117:114	CGB_5 siRNA + cisplatin : control siRNA	Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin together
D	117:116	CGB_5 siRNA + cisplatin : CGB_5 siRNA	Effect of cisplatin when hCG $\beta$ was downregulated
E	$\frac{115:114}{117:116}$ Where 115:114 is close to 1	$\frac{\text{control siRNA + cisplatin : control siRNA}}{\text{CGB}_5 \text{ siRNA + cisplatin : CGB}_5 \text{ siRNA}}$ Where "A" is close to 1 ( $0.9 > \text{ratio} < 1.1$ )	Proteins that were only responsive to cisplatin when hCG $\beta$ was downregulated (i.e. were resistant to cisplatin in the presence of hCG $\beta$ ).

Note that "E" indicates proteins that did not change in "A" (i.e. proteins that did not alter in response to cisplatin measured by a ratio close to 1,  $0.9 > \text{ratio} < 1.1$ ) but

had changed when “A” was divided by “D”. This subset of proteins was indicative of proteins that had not changed when cells were treated with cisplatin alone but had changed in a cisplatin-dependent manner in cells where hCG $\beta$  was downregulated. In other words, this ratio allowed us to determine in a relative sense, the overall effect of cisplatin on cells where hCG $\beta$  was downregulated.

### 5.2.5 Ingenuity® Pathway Analysis

The protein changes (ratios) from the proteomic data were uploaded into Ingenuity® Pathway Analysis (IPA) software (Qiagen) and differentially regulated networks and pathways were generated. Note: Statistical significance of dysregulated pathways was determined by IPA software.

### 5.2.6 Validation of proteomic protein changes by western blotting

Changes in protein abundance from the proteomic data, based on “E” (i.e. proteins that became cisplatin-sensitive when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated) were validated using western blotting in A2780cis cells, as well as HEY cells. The proteins of interest for validation were chosen from the top 10 downregulated or upregulated proteins, and/or if they played a role in more than one biological pathway.

For western blotting, hCG $\beta$  was downregulated in HEY and A2780cis cells by siRNA transfection and  $1 \times 10^5$  or  $4 \times 10^5$  cells, respectively, were plated into



12 well plates. After 24 h the media was replaced with 750  $\mu$ l of fresh culture media and cells incubated for a further 24 h after which 250  $\mu$ l of culture media, with or without cisplatin was added to cells. Cells were treated with IC<sub>50</sub> concentrations (based on cell viability data) of cisplatin: 3.25  $\mu$ M for HEYs and 6.5  $\mu$ M for A2780cis, which was added at 4 x the concentration to take into account the dilution factor. After 24 h, protein lysates were extracted blotted and protein expression quantified (Chapter 2, section 2.7.2 for details on western blotting). Note: Protein expression is expressed as changes in the levels of the protein following the different treatments compared to control non-silencing siRNA treatment alone and then divided by the average ratios of protein expression compared to the control GAPDH.

## **5.3 Results**

### **5.3.1 Global changes after hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin treatment**

The changes in proteins from the proteomic study are presented as iTRAQ ratios. The top 10 proteins that were up regulated or downregulated in the following ratios: “A”, “B”, “C” and “E” are presented in Table 5-4 to Table 5-7. All proteins identified by iTRAQ are listed in the supplementary data. Refer to Appendix C Supplementary Figure 3 for the total number of identified proteins and proteins that were up- or down-regulated.

**Table 5-4 Top 10 proteins upregulated and downregulated when A2780cis cells were treated with non-silencing siRNA and cisplatin “A”**

Protein	A	B	C
60S ribosomal protein L36a	3.477	2.289	3.326
60S ribosomal protein L36a-like	3.367	1.484	2.437
Cytochrome c oxidase subunit 6C	2.989	1.777	2.494
Cytochrome b	2.809	1.857	2.657
SAP30-binding protein	2.430	1.674	2.407
Protein FAM98B	2.381	1.251	1.691
Signal peptidase complex subunit 1	2.376	1.762	2.401
V-type proton ATPase subunit G 1	2.368	1.288	1.751
ADP/ATP translocase 2	2.279	1.244	2.091
U6 snRNA-associated Sm-like protein LSm6	2.259	1.368	1.802
HIG1 domain family member 1A	0.544	0.935	0.797
E3 ubiquitin-protein ligase ZFP91	0.528	0.797	0.697
Acyl-CoA dehydrogenase family member 9, mitochondrial	0.519	0.645	0.421
Zinc transporter ZIP10	0.508	0.976	0.743
Uncharacterised protein C10orf46	0.486	1.025	1.078
Spermatogenesis-associated protein 5	0.446	0.745	0.690
SH3 domain-binding glutamic acid-rich-like protein 3	0.439	0.841	0.800
VPS33B-interacting protein	0.391	0.649	0.649
Histone H1.2	0.389	0.907	0.274
PCNA-interacting partner	0.302	0.833	0.585

Data are shown as *iTRAQ* ratios. “A” is the effect of cisplatin treatment, “B” is the effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation, and “C” is the effect of both treatments combined. Upregulated (■) and downregulated proteins (■).

**Table 5-5 Top 10 proteins upregulated and downregulated when A2780cis cells were treated with CGB\_5 siRNA alone “B”**

Protein	A	B	C
High mobility group protein HMGI	1.078	3.043	3.123
Histone H2A type 2-A	1.674	2.841	3.908
Protein S100-A13	1.256	2.671	3.090
Interstitial collagenase	1.055	2.448	2.398
Spermatid perinuclear RNA-binding protein	0.912	2.313	1.355
60S ribosomal protein L36a	3.477	2.289	3.326
Protein phosphatase 1 regulatory subunit 14B	1.813	2.211	2.533
Protein S100-A4	0.940	2.118	1.989
Phosphate carrier protein, mitochondrial	1.988	1.954	2.004
Cytoskeleton-associated protein 2	0.901	0.552	1.024
G patch domain-containing protein 1	0.990	0.549	0.517
GC-rich sequence DNA-binding factor 2	0.546	0.537	0.568
Telomeric repeat-binding factor 1	0.670	0.536	0.733
ADP-ribosylation factor 6	1.024	0.535	0.517
UPF0498 protein KIAA1191	0.646	0.529	0.619
DNA repair protein RAD51 homolog 1	1.129	0.522	0.469
Argininosuccinate lyase	0.864	0.518	0.776
Mitochondrial import receptor subunit TOM34	1.084	0.480	0.588
Branched-chain-amino-acid aminotransferase, mitochondrial	0.940	0.475	0.521

Data are shown as *iTRAQ* ratios. “A” is the effect of cisplatin treatment, “B” is the effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation, and “C” is the effect of both treatments combined. Upregulated (■) and downregulated proteins (■).

**Table 5-6 Top 10 proteins upregulated and downregulated when A2780cis cells were treated with CGB\_5 siRNA and cisplatin “C”**

Protein	A	B	C
Histone H2A type 2-A	1.674	2.841	3.908
60S ribosomal protein L36a	3.477	2.289	3.326
Keratin, type I cytoskeletal 10	1.289	1.274	3.266
Keratin, type II cytoskeletal 1	0.953	1.175	3.181
High mobility group protein HMGI-C	1.078	3.043	3.123
Protein S100-A13	1.256	2.671	3.090
Cytochrome b	2.809	1.857	2.657
Protein phosphatase 1 regulatory subunit 14B	1.813	2.211	2.533
Cytochrome c oxidase subunit 6C	2.989	1.777	2.494
60S ribosomal protein L36a-like	3.367	1.484	2.437
ATP-dependent RNA helicase DDX51	0.656	0.750	0.548
Branched-chain-amino-acid aminotransferase, mitochondrial	0.940	0.475	0.521
ADP-ribosylation factor 6	1.024	0.535	0.517
G patch domain-containing protein 1	0.990	0.549	0.517
DNA repair protein RAD51 homolog 1	1.129	0.522	0.469
52 kDa repressor of the inhibitor of the protein kinase	0.571	0.650	0.456
Probable methyltransferase-like protein 15	0.697	0.927	0.552
Acyl-CoA dehydrogenase family member 10	0.820	0.698	0.430
Acyl-CoA dehydrogenase family member 9, mitochondrial	0.519	0.645	0.421
Histone H1.2	0.389	0.907	0.274

Data are shown as *iTRAQ* ratios. “A” is the effect of cisplatin treatment, “B” is the effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation, and “C” is the effect of both treatments combined. Upregulated (■) and downregulated proteins (■).

**Table 5-7 Top 10 proteins upregulated and downregulated when A2780cis cells were treated with CGB\_5 siRNA and cisplatin compared to cells that received non-silencing siRNA and cisplatin “E”**

Protein	A	D	E (A/D)
Cytoskeleton-associated protein 2	0.901	1.855	2.058
Galectin-related protein	0.910	1.587	1.743
Glycerophosphodiester phosphodiesterase 1	0.906	1.563	1.724
Dual specificity tyrosine-phosphorylation-regulated kinase 1A	0.988	1.701	1.721
CpG-binding protein	0.926	1.525	1.647
Numb-like protein	1.072	1.714	1.599
Melanoma-associated antigen D2	0.918	1.454	1.584
Transmembrane protein 237	1.004	1.556	1.550
LIM domain kinase 1	0.974	1.500	1.541
Ras and Rab interactor 1	1.025	0.9221	1.539
SWI/SNF-related matrix-associated actin-dependent regulator of chromatin subfamily D member 1	1.028	0.728	0.708
Wings apart-like protein homolog	0.931	0.645	0.692
GDP-D-glucose phosphorylase C15orf58	1.007	0.697	0.692
Glutathione S-transferase theta-1	1.077	0.743	0.689
5-azacytidine-induced protein 1	1.075	0.737	0.685
Signal peptidase complex catalytic subunit SEC11C	1.045	0.703	0.672
UPF0614 protein C14orf102	1.085	0.706	0.651
Spermatid perinuclear RNA-binding protein	0.912	0.587	0.644
Collagen type IV alpha-3-binding protein	1.061	0.631	0.594
Tripeptidyl-peptidase 1	1.067	0.627	0.588
NAD-dependent deacetylase sirtuin-1	1.099	0.915	0.833

*Data are shown as iTRAQ ratios. Description of “A”, “D” and “E” are shown in Table 5-3. Upregulated (■) and downregulated proteins (■). Proteins chosen for validation experiments (■).*

### 5.3.2 Pathways affected by hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin treatment

The top four to five pathways affected by “A”, “B”, “C” and “E” obtained from IPA analysis are presented in Table 5-8. Refer to Appendix C, Supplementary Figure 4 to Figure 7 which show the top networks.

Cisplatin treatment alone “A” affected the cell death and survival, cell cycle, DNA replication, recombination and repair, and RNA processing pathways. Interestingly, two out of the five top pathways affected in “A” were also affected by hCG $\beta$  siRNA treatment alone “B”: the DNA replication, recombination and repair pathway, and the RNA post-translational modification pathway. DNA repair appears to be increased in “A” and “B” however RNA post-transcriptional modification seems to be increased in “A” and decreased in “B”. In addition to these pathways protein synthesis in general seems to be decreased when cells are treated with hCG $\beta$  siRNA alone “B”.

The top four pathways affected in “A” and hCG $\beta$  siRNA + cisplatin treatment “C” were the same; however, the cellular processes within the pathways and some of molecules associated with the cellular processes were different. For example, though the cell death pathway was affected in “A” and “C” the cellular processes within the pathway were different. In “A” there was an increase in cell death, apoptosis and necrosis where as in “C” neither cell death nor apoptosis seemed to be downregulated or upregulated. Another example is the cell cycle pathway: “A” had an increase in senescence but “C” had a decrease in senescence.

“E” (i.e. pathways that became cisplatin-sensitive when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated) showed a decrease in DNA repair and cell cycle progression, and the cellular morphology compared to cisplatin treatment alone “A”.

Table 5-8 Top five pathways affected when A2780 cells were treated with “A”, “B”, “C” or “E”

Pathway	Direction of regulation of cellular processes within the pathway	Associated molecules
<b>Treatment “A”</b>		
Cell death and survival p-value range = $3.95e^{-2}$ to $2.73e^{-6}$	anoikis	CDKN2A, EPHA2, FADD, PLK1, SMAD4, SRC
	cell death, apoptosis and survival, necrosis	CDKN2A, BAX, AKT1, CDK2, EPHA2, FADD, PLK1, JAK1, ABL2, H2AFX, HNRNPK, EIF4EBP1, CCNB1
Cell cycle p-value range = $3.95e^{-2}$ to $3.32e^{-6}$	G2 phase, mitosis spindle checkpoints	AKT1, SMAD4, CCNB1, BAX, SRC, CDKN2A, SFN, TOP2A
	interphase, M-phase, senescence, cytokinesis	CDKN2A, AKT1, EIF4EBP1, NOTCH3, RELA, CDK2, TOP1, PLK1
DNA replication, recombination and repair p-value range = $3.95e^{-2}$ to $4.63e^{-6}$	DNA repair	POLD1, CDK2, H2AFX, XPC, CDKN2A, PCNA
	damage	BAX, H2AFX, PLK1, TOP1, TOP2A, CDKN2A
RNA Post-transcriptional modification p-value range = $3.95e^{-2}$ to $1.77e^{-16}$	Processing and splicing	RPS17, PABPC4, HNRNPK
<b>Treatment “B”</b>		
Free Radicle Scavenging p-value range = $3.43e^{-2}$ to $4.02e^{-5}$	accumulation, production and synthesis	TXN, HK2, FTL, LIMK1, MAP2K1, SRC
Molecular transport p-value range = $3.43e^{-2}$ to $4.02e^{-5}$	accumulation of oxygen reactive species	CDKN2A, VIPAS39, PPT1
DNA replication, recombination and repair p-value range = $3.43e^{-2}$ to $3.99e^{-5}$	metabolism of DNA, segregation of chromosomes, recombination, aberrations of chromosomes	TOP1, CCNB1, PPT1, CDKN2A, MCL1
	increased repair and checkpoints	CDKN2A, PRKDC, WRN, CCNB1
RNA post-transcription modification P VALUE= $3.43e^{-2}$ to $1.88e^{-5}$	processing	CDK7
Protein Synthesis p-value range = $2.38e^{-2}$ to $1.17e^{-5}$	translation, expression, proteolysis and catabolism	CDKN2A, FADD, MMP1, AURKA
<b>Treatment “C”</b>		
Cell death and survival p-value range = $3.85e^{-2}$ to $2.92e^{-9}$	cell viability	ADAM17, SRC, CASP3, EPHA2, PRKDC, STAT3, BAX, FADD, KIF11, PAK1, PTK2, SFN, TXN, CDKN2A, MCL1, CCNB1, PCNA
	cell death and apoptosis	ABL2, ADAM17, AX, CAPS3, CDKN2A, CCNB1, BCAP31, HSF1, IKBKG, FADD, CHUK, EPHA2
	anoikis	MCL1, PTK2, CDKN2A, SRC, FADD
Cell cycle p-value range = $4.11e^{-2}$ to $6.12e^{-6}$	mitosis, cytokinesis, M-phase, S-phase	KIF11, FADD, CCNB1, LMNA, RAB35, TXN, SRC, CDKN2A
	senescence	YAP1, RELA, CDKN2A, EIF4EBP1



DNA replication, recombination and repair p-value range = $4.11e^{-2}$ to $3.50e^{-6}$	fragmentation, damage, degradation, replication	FADD, PAK1, BAX, CAPS3, CDKN2A, PPT1, PKT2, PRKDC, NQ01, PCNA, POLD1
	segregation of chromosome	KIF11, LMNA, CCNB1
RNA post-transcription modification p-value range = $3.27e^{-2}$ to $1.28e^{-6}$	processing	CDK7, HNRNPK
p-value range = $3.85e^{-2}$ to $6.12e^{-6}$	organisation of cytoskeleton and cytoplasm	KRT18, STAT3, PAK1, PTK2, KIF11, SRC, CHUCK, CCNB1, EPHA2
	segregation of chromosomes and binding components of chromosomes	KIF11, CCNB1, LMNA
<b>Treatment "E"</b>		
Cell assembly and organisation p-value range = $3.36e^{-2}$ to $6.73e^{-6}$	organisation of cytoskeleton and cytoplasm	NRF1, EP300, LIMK1, VHL, SUN2, MPRIP, SHARPIN, NUMB, MAP9, CHD3, CIT
	microtubule dynamics	NUMB, MAP9, LIMK1, RPS6KB1, CIT, NEDD1, VHL, EP300
Cell cycle p-value range = $3.36e^{-2}$ to $2.69e^{-5}$	cell cycle progression and interphase	AATF, CKS2, SIRT1, EP300, CIT, ERCC1, RPS6KB1, WRN, SUN2, CAMP1, LIMK1, VHL, ORC3, CIT, CDK13, HMOX1, CASP3, MAP9
DNA replication, recombination and repair p-value range = $3.36e^{-2}$ to $2.69e^{-5}$	metabolism, replication	ORC3, SIRT1, WAPAL, CKS2, LIG3, WRN, EP300, NRF1, ERCC1, WRNIP1, GTPBP4
	repair	ERCC1, SIRT1, LIG3, WRN, HMOX1, MRE11A
Cellular morphology p-value range = $3.04e^{-2}$ to $3.76e^{-4}$	autophagy	SIRT1, CAMK1, NAF1, GNAS, RPS6KB1, EP300, MFN2
	morphology	CASP3, LIMK1, SIRT1, ERCC1, EP300, GNAS, GSK3A, SHARPIN, NEDD1, MPRIP

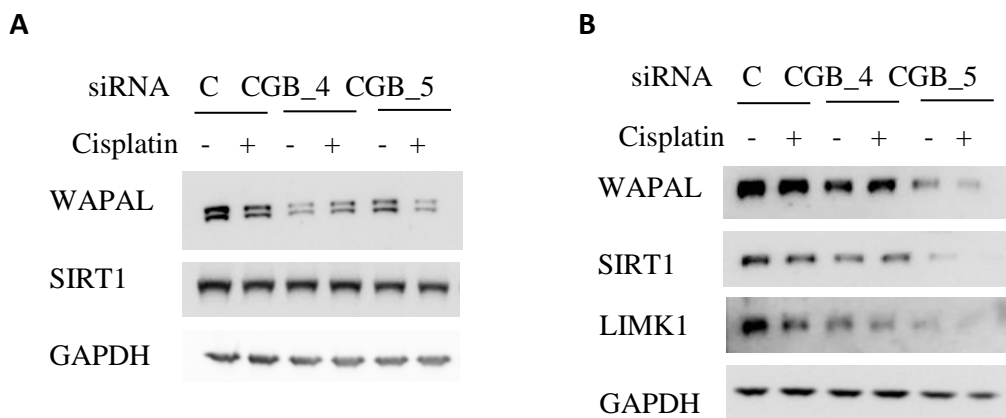
Description of "A", "B", "C" and "E" are shown in Table 5-3. Upregulated (■) and downregulated cellular processes (■).

### 5.3.3 Validation of iTRAQ results: effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin on the protein expression level of WAPAL, LIMK1, and SIRT1

LIM domain kinase 1 (LIMK1), wings apart-like homolog (WAPAL) and sirtuin 1 (SIRT1) were chosen for validation by western blotting. LIMK1 and WAPAL were chosen as they not only appeared in the list of 10 top up- and downregulated proteins in “E” (Table 5-7) but also appeared in at least one pathway that was dysregulated in “E” (Table 5-8). SIRT1 was not part of the top ten downregulated proteins in “E” (although still represented in Table 5-7) but it was chosen for further validation as it appeared to be important in a number of pathways (Table 5-8) hence could be essential in the mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  confers cisplatin resistance. Both LIMK kinase and SIRT1 have been previously implicated in ovarian cancer [311-313] as well in response of cancer cells to cisplatin treatment [314-316].

According to the iTRAQ analysis, the levels of WAPAL and SIRT1 were downregulated and LIMK1 levels were upregulated when A2780cis cells were treated with cisplatin after hCG $\beta$  downregulation, “E”, but were unaffected by cisplatin treatment alone “A” (Table 5-7). In order to validate these results, hCG $\beta$  was downregulated in A2780cis as well as HEY cells using CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 siRNAs, followed by cisplatin treatment (or no treatment for controls). Changes in the level of WAPAL, SIRT1 and LIMK1 were then assessed by western blotting. Western blots representing the levels of WAPAL protein, LIMK1 and SIRT1 in HEY and A2780cis cells after hCG $\beta$  downregulation and cisplatin treatment are shown in Figure 5.3. Interestingly, LIMK1 could not be detected by western blot in A2780cis cells despite these cells being used for the iTRAQ study. Quantitative

representations of the levels of WAPAL, SIRT1 and LIMK1 are shown in Figure 5.4, Figure 5.5 and Figure 5.6, respectively.



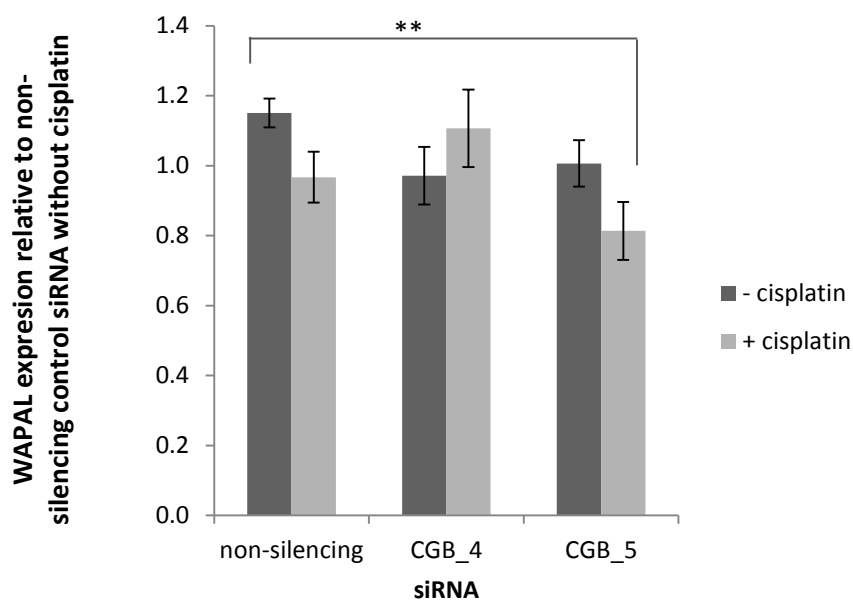
**Figure 5.3 Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation and cisplatin on the expression levels of WAPAL, LIMK1 and SIRT1**

Protein levels of WAPAL, SIRT1 and LIMK1 levels in A2780cis (A), or HEY (B) cells following hCG $\beta$  downregulation and cisplatin treatment. LIMK1 was undetectable in A2780cis. 48 h post siRNA transfection: non-silencing control (C), CGB\_4 and CGB\_5.

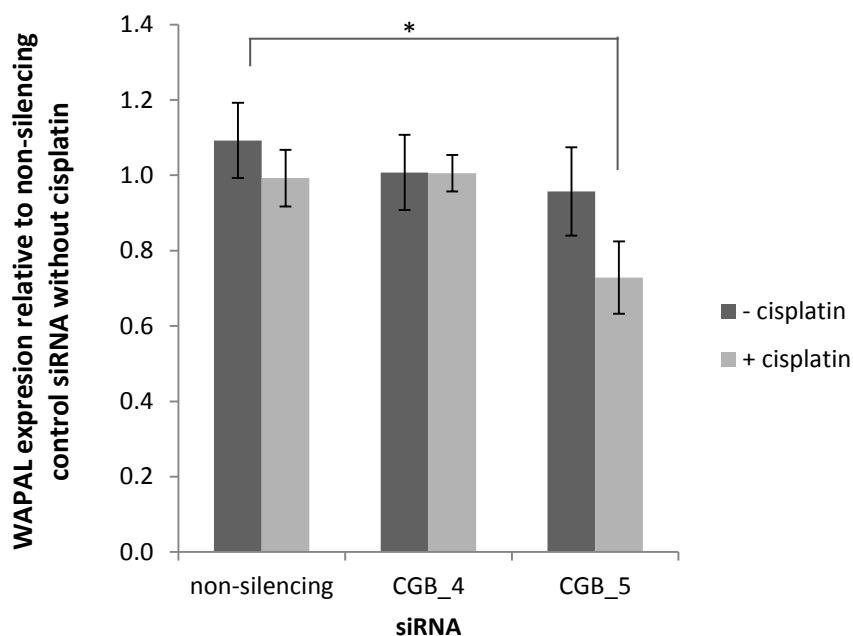
### 5.3.3.1 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin on WAPAL expression

In contrast to the iTRAQ results, WAPAL levels did not significantly decrease in A2780cis or HEY cells which were treated with cisplatin following hCG $\beta$  downregulation “D” compared to cells which were treated with cisplatin when hCG $\beta$  was not downregulated “A” (Figure 5.4 A and B, respectively). Treatment with cisplatin following downregulation of hCG $\beta$  with CGB\_5 siRNA “D” significantly decreased the expression of WAPAL protein compared to the negative non-silencing siRNA, a result which was not shown by cells treated with cisplatin and the non-silencing siRNA “A” as quantitated from western blots (Figure 5.4). Overall, this experiment was unable to confirm WAPAL as a protein whose regulation by cisplatin was dependent on the downregulation of hCG $\beta$ , although there was a trend towards this with CGB\_5 siRNA in the HEY cells.

A



B



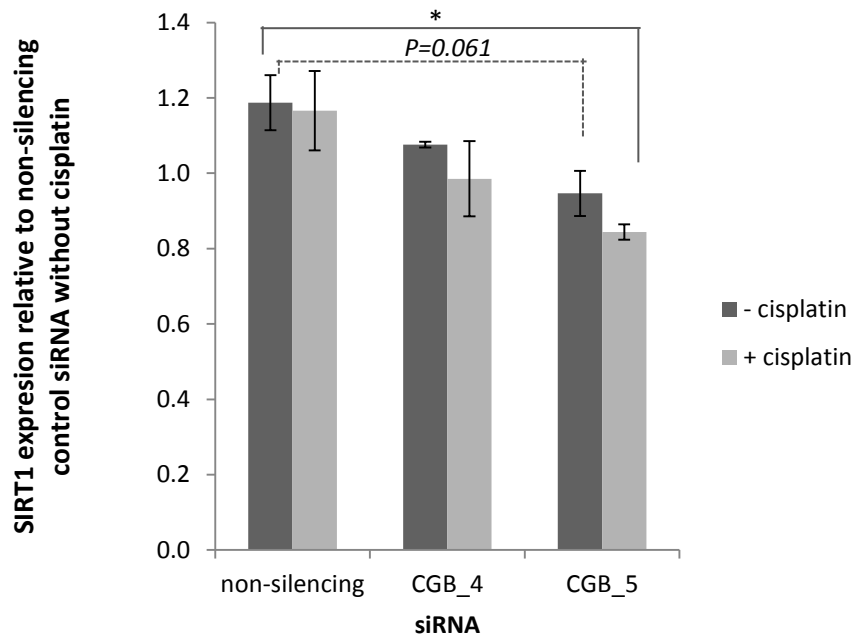
**Figure 5.4 Effect of cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$  downregulation on WAPAL expression**

The effect of cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$  downregulation on the protein levels of WAPAL in A2780cis (A, N=4) and HEY cells (B, N=6), measured by western blotting, 48 h post siRNA transfection. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M. Statistical test: one-way ANOVA with LSD post hoc test. Statistical test: one-way ANOVA with LSD post hoc test, \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.005$ . Other differences were not significant

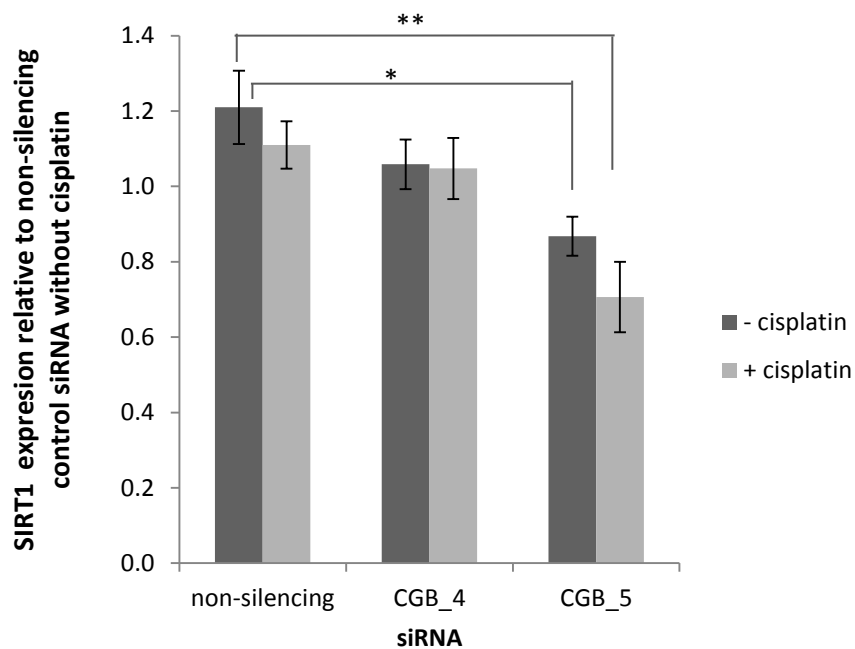
### 5.3.3.2 *Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin on SIRT1 expression*

SIRT1 levels did not significantly decrease in A2780cis or HEY cells which were treated with cisplatin following hCG $\beta$  downregulation “D” compared to cells which were treated with cisplatin when hCG $\beta$  was not downregulated “A” (Figure 5.5 A and B, respectively). CGB\_5 siRNA treatment alone compared to the non-silencing control siRNA treatment alone caused a near significant ( $P=0.061$ ) reduction of SIRT1 expression in A2780cis cells and a significant decrease in HEY cells (Figure 5.5 A and B, respectively). Overall, similar to WAPAL, this experiment was unable to confirm SIRT1 as a protein whose regulation by cisplatin was dependent on the downregulation of hCG $\beta$  although, again, there was a trend towards this with CGB\_5 siRNA in the HEY cells.

A



B

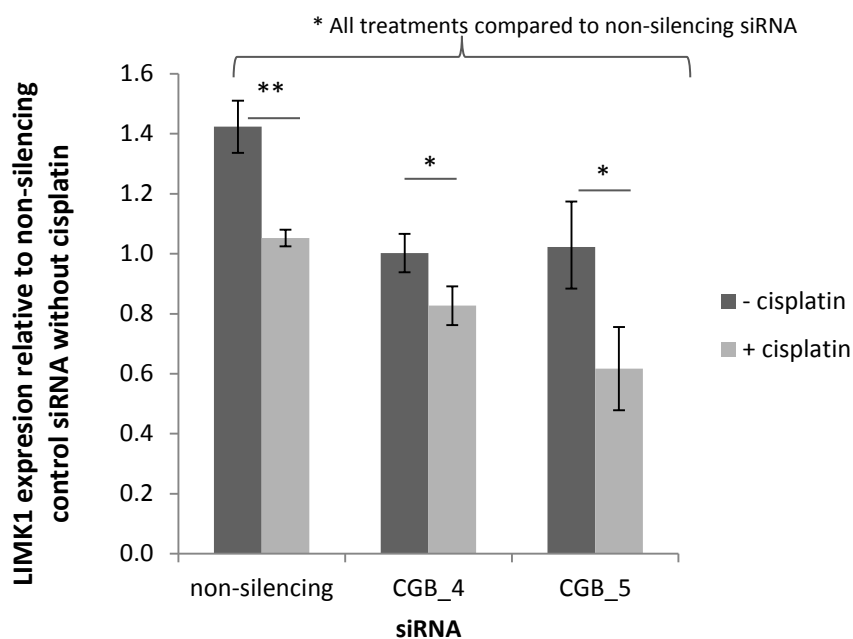


**Figure 5.5 Effect of cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$  downregulation on SIRT1 expression**

The effect of cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$  downregulation on the protein levels of SIRT1 in A2780cis (A) and HEY cells (B) measured by western blotting, 48 h post siRNA transfection. Statistical test: one-way ANOVA with LSD post hoc test, \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.005$ .

### 5.3.3.3 Effect of hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin on expression of LIMK1

In Table 5-7, LIMK1 appeared *upregulated* by cisplatin when hCG $\beta$  was silenced. In contrast, in HEY cells the level of LIMK1 was significantly *decreased* in cells which were treated with cisplatin following hCG $\beta$  downregulation “D” as well as in cells which were treated with cisplatin alone “A” (Figure 5.6). A significant decrease in LIMK1 was also observed with hCG $\beta$  downregulation alone or cisplatin treatment alone. As mentioned in section 5.3.3, LIMK1 could not be detected in A2780cis cells by western blot therefore data on LIMK1 expression following hCG $\beta$  downregulation and cisplatin treatment is not presented in Figure 5.6.



**Figure 5.6 Effect of cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$  downregulation on LIMK1 expression**

The effect of cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$  downregulation on the protein levels of LIMK1 in HEY cells measured by western blotting, 48 h post siRNA transfection. Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=4). Statistical test: one-way ANOVA with LSD post hoc test, \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.005$ .



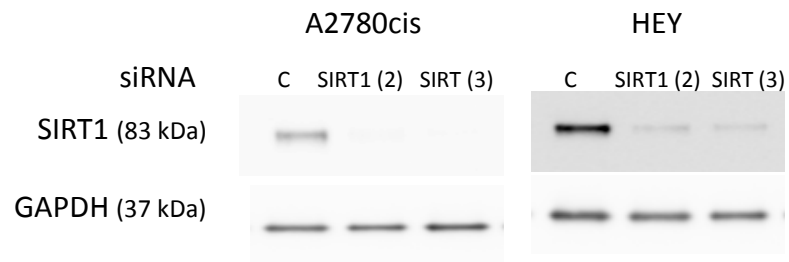
**5.3.4 Effect of SIRT1 downregulation on cisplatin sensitivity**

Of the three proteins validated by western blotting, SIRT1 showed the greatest promise as a protein whose levels might be significantly decreased in A2780cis and HEY cells when the cells were treated with cisplatin following downregulation of hCG $\beta$  with the CGB\_5 siRNA (Figure 5.5). To further investigate whether a decrease in SIRT1 alone could be a possible mechanism by which CGB\_5 or CGB\_4 siRNA could sensitise cells to cisplatin, SIRT1 was downregulated in A2780cis and HEY cells by siRNA transfection (Chapter 2, section 2.8) and the response of cells to cisplatin was assessed using the cell viability and clonogenic assays (Chapter 4, section 4.2.1).

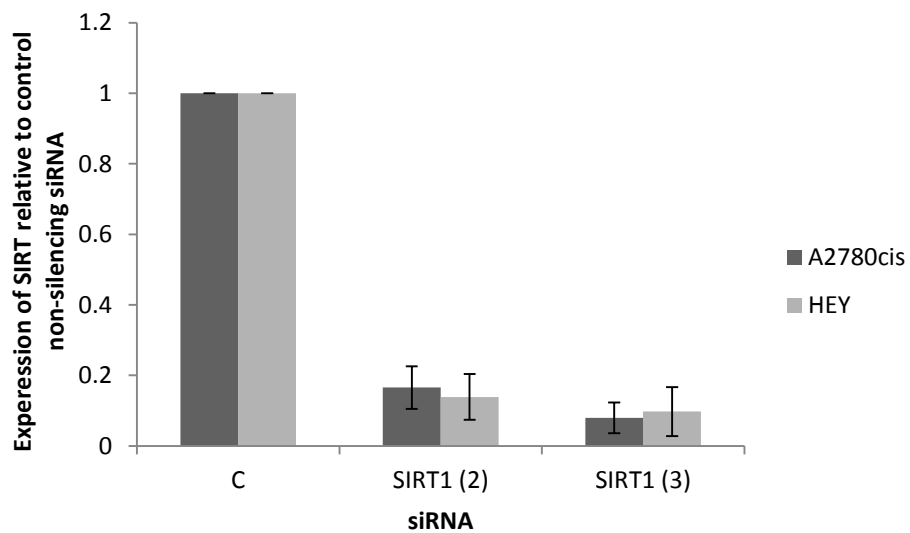
**5.3.4.1 Downregulation of SIRT1**

SIRT1 was downregulated with both siRNAs directly targeting SIRT1 (SIRT1 (2) and SIRT1 (3)) in both A2780cis and HEY cells by up to 90% (Figure 5.7).

A



B



**Figure 5.7 Downregulation of SIRT1 in A2780cis and HEY cells**

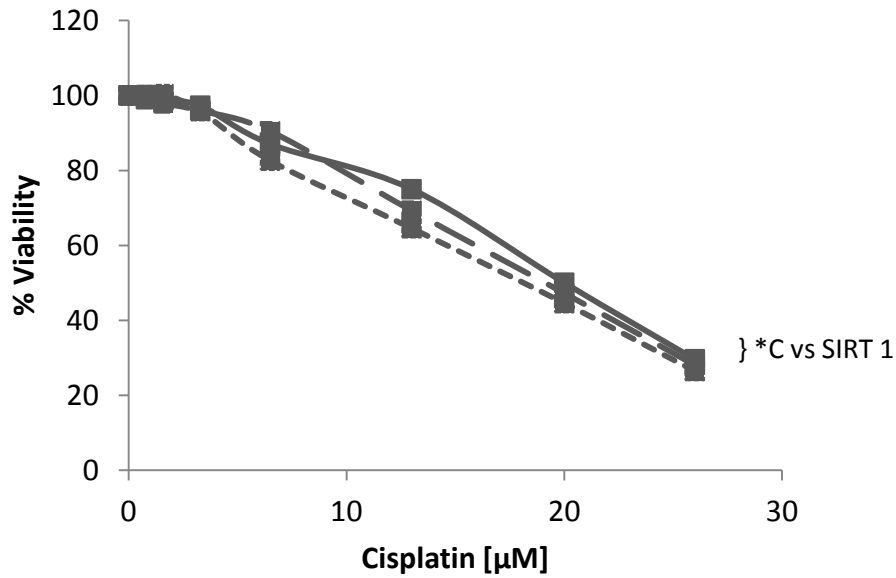
Downregulation of SIRT1 in A2780cis and HEY cells 48h post siRNA transfection. Western blot showing levels of SIRT1 protein (A), quantification of SIRT1 knockdown (B). siRNAs: non-silencing control siRNA (C) two siRNAs targeting SIRT1: SIRT1 (2) and SIRT1 (3). Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=3).

***5.3.4.2 Effect of SIRT1 downregulation on cisplatin sensitivity determined by cell survival and viability***

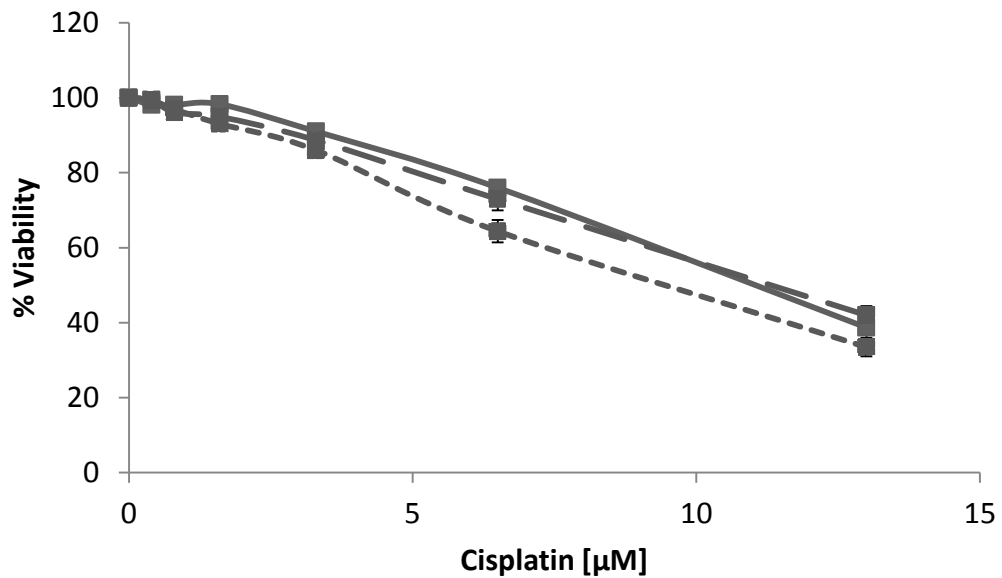
In A2780cis cells, both siRNAs (SIRT1 (2) and SIRT1 (3)) targeting SIRT1 showed a trend towards increased sensitivity to cisplatin treatment in terms of cell viability (Figure 5.8 A). However, this increase was statistically significant only when the SIRT 1(3) siRNA was used. This trend of increased cisplatin sensitivity was also evident in HEY cells but did not reach statistical significance (Figure 5.8 B).

The clonogenic assay showed that downregulation of SIRT1 in A2780cis cells significantly decreased cell survival following cisplatin treatment using both siRNAs targeting SIRT1 (Figure 5.9 A). However, SIRT1 downregulation in HEY cells did not affect cell survival following cisplatin treatment (Figure 5.9 B).

A

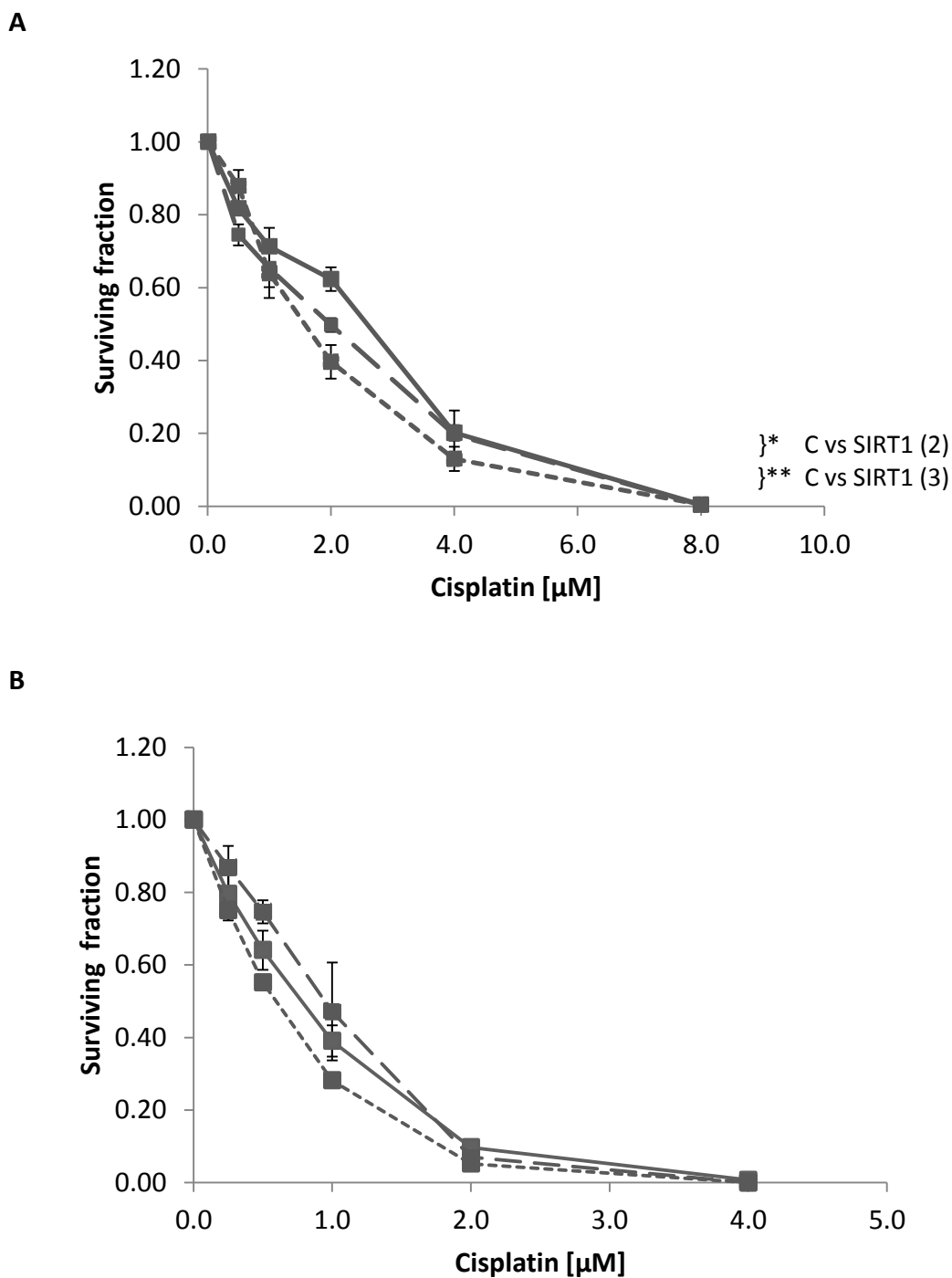


B



**Figure 5.8 Effect of SIRT1 downregulation on the viability of A2780cis and HEY cells following cisplatin treatment**

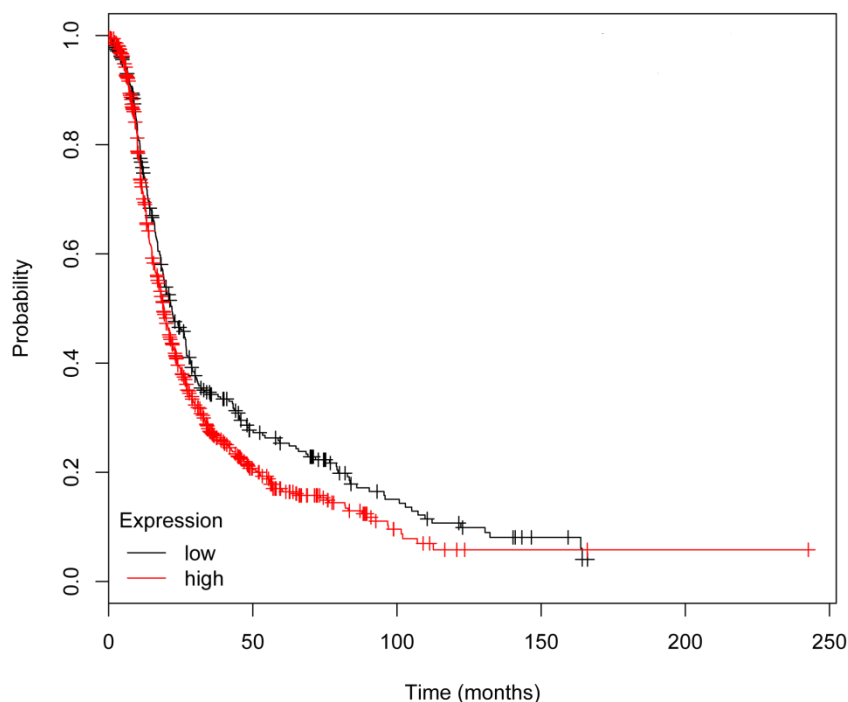
Effect of SIRT1 downregulation on viability of A2780cis (A) and HEY (B) cells measured by the MTS assay in response to cisplatin treatment. 48 h post transfection with siRNAs: non-silencing control (C) (—■—), SIRT1(2) (—■—) and SIRT1(3) (--■--). Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=3). \*  $P < 0.05$ .



**Figure 5.9 Effect of SIRT1 downregulation on the survival of A2780cis and HEY cells following cisplatin treatment**

Effect of SIRT1 downregulation on survival of A2780cis (A) and HEY (B) cells measured using the clonogenic assay in response to cisplatin treatment. 24 h post transfection with siRNAs: non-silencing control (C) (—■—), SIRT1(2) (—■—) and SIRT1(3) (---■---). Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  S.E.M; (N=3). \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\* $P < 0.005$ .

Interestingly, a query of the online analysis software Kaplan Meier-plotter (KM-plotter) showed that *SIRT1* was a negative prognostic marker of patient survival in ovarian cancer patients who received platinum treatment. Specifically high *SIRT1* levels correlated with a lower rate of progress free survival in ovarian cancer patients who received platinum treatment (Figure 5.10). The KM-plotter is freely available online analysis software that enables the assessment of the prognostic value of a gene based on gene expression and clinical data from the Gene Expression Omnibus (Affymetrix microarrays only), European Genome-phenome Archive and The Cancer Genome Atlas archives [317].



**Figure 5.10 Kaplan-Meier Plot of *SIRT1* levels and progress free survival in ovarian cancer patients who received platinum therapy**

Assessment of the prognostic value of *SIRT1* in ovarian cancer patients who received platinum therapy using data analysed by KM-Plotter. The cohort contained a total of 1185 patients, 320 patients expressed low *SIRT1* and 865 patients expressed high levels of *SIRT1*. Hazard ratio = 1.21 (1.04-1.41) and logrank  $P = 0.013$ .

## 5.4 Discussion

### 5.4.1 iTRAQ protein changes

Downregulation of hCG $\beta$  in A2780cis and HEY cells sensitised the cells to cisplatin treatment (Chapter 4, sections 4.3.3 and 4.3.6); however the mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  could be involved in the response to cisplatin needed to be understood. In order to do this the global protein changes that occurred when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated in A2780cis cells in the absence and presence of cisplatin were studied using iTRAQ. iTRAQ is a quantitative proteomic technique used to determine the relative abundance of specific proteins in one or more samples compared to a reference sample. One of the advantages of iTRAQ, and a reason why it was used in this study, is that it facilitates multiplexing, allowing comparison of up to 8 samples in one run. However the disadvantage of iTRAQ is that variability in labelling efficiencies and protein digestion could lead to discrepancies in the results.

There are a number of other techniques which could have been used to overcome this problem. One example is use of the *in vivo* stable isotope labelling by amino acids (SILAC) technique, whereby “heavy” or “light” isotopes are used to label amino acids under different treatment conditions that are metabolically incorporated into cellular proteins causing a mass shift which can be quantified by MS-based techniques [318]. Specifically, two samples are grown in culture media containing either heavy (e.g. N<sup>15</sup> and C<sup>13</sup> L-lysine or Arginine) or light (naturally occurring) amino acids. The proteins are extracted and equal quantities of protein are pooled together before protein digestion and quantitation by MS-based techniques [319]. The disadvantage of SILAC is that it is relatively expensive and only two or three

samples can be compared in a single analysis [320, 321]. For these reasons, iTRAQ was deemed the most suitable technique for the current study.

The 10 top upregulated and downregulated proteins when the A2780cis cells were treated with control non-silencing siRNA with cisplatin “A”, CGB\_5 siRNA alone “B”, or CGB\_5 siRNA with cisplatin “C” were different (Table 5-4, Table 5-5, Table 5-6, respectively). Interestingly, when all the protein changes which occurred in “A”, “B” and “C” were analysed by the IPA program, a number of pathways overlapped, in particular between “A” and “C” which was an unexpected result (Table 5-8). As mentioned earlier, hCG $\beta$  downregulation with CGB\_5 siRNA significantly sensitised A2780cis cells to cisplatin; therefore it would be expected that different pathways would be dysregulated in these cells compared to cells which received cisplatin when hCG $\beta$  was not downregulated. However, even though the same pathways were affected in “A” and “C” the cellular processes and associated molecules within each pathway were different. For example the cell death pathway was affected in “A” and “C” but in “A” there was an increase in cell death, apoptosis and necrosis whereas in “C” neither cell death nor apoptosis seemed to be downregulated or upregulated. Another example is the cell cycle pathway: “A” had an increase in senescence and “C” had a decrease in senescence. It would be expected that “C” would have contained more cells that had undergone senescence because there seemed to be increased DNA fragmentation, damage and degradation in “C” and decreased DNA repair in “E” which could eventually lead to senescence [322]. A possible explanation is that cisplatin-induced senescence is dependent on the dose of cisplatin used to treat the cells [323]. Berndtsson *et al.* showed that DNA damage triggered by low cisplatin concentrations led to senescence of HCT116 colon carcinoma cells whereas high cisplatin concentrations led to induction of



apoptosis by superoxide production [323]. Therefore it is possible that the cisplatin concentration used to treat the cells following hCG $\beta$  downregulation did not induce senescence. However it is also possible that given a longer exposure time these cells would have eventually undergone senescence.

Interestingly DNA repair appears to be increased in “A” and “B”. This suggests that downregulation of hCG $\beta$  may have led to DNA damage in the cells and therefore the cells initiated DNA repair. Why would hCG $\beta$  downregulation lead to increased DNA damage or repair; could it have to do with additional secondary effects brought on by hCG $\beta$  downregulation? Indeed, one such effect is the impact of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on SIRT1 levels which has been shown to be involved in DNA repair [324] and is further discussed in section 5.4.2.2. It should be noted that the results in regards to either protein or pathway changes are based on a single iTRAQ experiment and therefore validation studies are important. Although the study of pathways affected by the different treatments was beyond the scope of this thesis we addressed some of the protein changes in sections 5.4.2 and 5.4.3.

#### **5.4.2 Validation of iTRAQ results**

Three proteins: WAPAL, SIRT1 and LIMK1, were chosen for validation experiments in A2780cis and HEY cells using western blot analysis. These proteins were chosen as they were either up- or downregulated following CGB\_5 siRNA treatment in conjunction with cisplatin and not in cells that received non-silencing siRNA in conjunction with cisplatin (Table 5-7). They also appeared in more than one pathway or cellular process and may have had a potential role to play in how cells responded to cisplatin treatment.

#### *5.4.2.1 WAPAL expression following hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin treatment*

In A2780cis and HEY cells, cisplatin treatment following downregulation of hCG $\beta$  did not significantly decrease the expression of WAPAL protein compared to cisplatin treatment alone, as quantitated from western blots (Figure 5.4). This data disagreed with the iTRAQ data which showed that WAPAL was decreased in a cisplatin-dependent manner in cells where hCG $\beta$  was downregulated “E” compared to cells which were treated with cisplatin alone “A” (Table 5-7). In other words the addition of siRNA targeting hCG $\beta$  did not increase cisplatin sensitivity. However, the data did show that treatment with cisplatin following downregulation of hCG $\beta$  with CGB\_5 siRNA significantly decreased the expression of WAPAL compared to the cells treated with the negative non-silencing siRNA alone (Figure 5.4). This difference was not observed when cells were treated with the cisplatin in conjunction negative non-silencing siRNA compared to cells treated with the non-silencing siRNA alone. These data agree with the iTRAQ data which showed WAPAL levels were decreased in cells treated with cisplatin and CGB\_5 siRNA “D” compared to cisplatin treatment alone “A” (Table 5-7). Not much is known about the WAPAL protein but it has been shown to be elevated in cervical cancer tissue [325]. Further, overexpression of WAPAL in NIH3T3 cells has been shown to make these cells tumorigenic in mice [325]. WAPAL is thought to be involved in mitosis by binding to cohesin which is involved in the timely separation of sister chromatids during mitosis [326]. Indeed, pathway analysis of the proteomic data suggests that segregation of chromosomes might be decreased when A2780cis were treated with both CGB\_5 siRNA and cisplatin, “E”, which in turn could be a result of WAPAL (Table 5-8). Contrary to the results shown with the use of the CGB\_5 siRNA,

cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$  downregulation by CGB\_4 siRNA had no effect on WAPAL expression in either cell line. The manner in which both CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 regulate WAPAL in the presence of cisplatin suggest that WAPAL may be a secondary target of CGB\_5 and this could account for the differences in the mechanism through which the two siRNAs sensitise cells to cisplatin treatment as seen in Chapter 4 (section 4.3.6). However, CGB\_5 siRNA alone did not cause a decrease in WAPAL expression suggesting that WAPAL is not a direct off target effect of CGB\_5 siRNA and therefore other downstream effects had occurred only when cells were treated with cisplatin in conjunction with CGB\_5 siRNA. A search using the Blast® program confirmed that WAPAL was not a target of CGB\_5 siRNA however; it is possible that WAPAL levels in the presence of cisplatin could be indirectly altered due to the siRNA binding to alternative sequences.

#### 5.4.2.2 *SIRT1* expression following *hCGβ* downregulation and cisplatin treatment

SIRT1 levels were not significantly downregulated when A2780cis and HEY cells were treated with cisplatin in conjunction with siRNAs targeting *hCGβ* compared to cells which were treated with cisplatin alone (Figure 5.5). This data disagrees with the iTRAQ data which showed that SIRT1 was decreased in a cisplatin-dependent manner in cells where *hCGβ* was downregulated “E” compared to cells which were treated with cisplatin alone “A” (Table 5 7). In other words the addition of siRNA targeting *hCGβ* did not increase cisplatin sensitivity. However, the data did show that treatment with cisplatin following downregulation of *hCGβ* with CGB\_5 siRNA significantly decreased the expression of SIRT1 compared to the negative non-silencing siRNA, a result which was not shown by cells treated with cisplatin in conjunction with the negative non-silencing siRNA (Figure 5.5). These data agreed with the proteomics data where cisplatin treatment “A” alone did not affect levels of SIRT1 but cells treated with cisplatin and CGB\_5 siRNA “D” showed a decrease in SIRT1 (Table 5-7). However, *hCGβ* downregulation using CGB\_4 siRNA had no significant effect on SIRT1 levels in the presence or absence of cisplatin compared to the non-silencing control siRNA without cisplatin treatment Figure 5.5. As with the WAPAL expression levels, the manner in which both CGB\_4 and CGB\_5 regulate SIRT1 in the presence of cisplatin could account for the differences in the mechanism through which the two siRNA sensitise cells to cisplatin treatment as seen in Chapter 4, section 4.3.6. Interestingly, SIRT1 expression was also decreased by CGB\_5 siRNA alone in both cell lines which suggests that indeed SIRT1 could be an off target effect of CGB\_5 and could be an explanation of why CGB\_5 siRNA treatment sensitises cells to cisplatin treatment. A search using the Blast® program however did not show that SIRT1 was a direct

target of CGB\_5 siRNA however; it is possible that SIRT1 levels could be indirectly altered due to the siRNA binding to alternative sequences. Alternatively any effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation by CGB\_4 may have been offset by a compensatory increase in *LHB* (Figure 4.13). The biological role of SIRT1 on cisplatin sensitivity is further discussed in section 5.4.3.

#### ***5.4.2.3 LIMK1 expression following hCG $\beta$ downregulation and cisplatin treatment***

Changes in LIMK1 expression were detected by iTRAQ in A2780cis cells. However this result could not be validated in A2780cis as LIMK1 could not be detected in these cells, even after increasing the concentration of the LIMK1 primary antibody and using a more sensitive chemiluminescent (ECL) substrate for the HRP enzyme (SuperSignal™ West Femto Maximum). This could be due to low expression of the protein in A2780cis which could only be detected by MS/MS but not by western blot. In HEY cells, LIMK1 expression was decreased with cisplatin treatment alone “A” as well as hCG $\beta$  downregulation alone “B”, and cisplatin treatment in conjunction with hCG $\beta$  downregulation “D”. Interestingly, cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$  downregulation “D” caused a further decrease in LIMK1 expression compared to cisplatin treatment alone “A”. These data disagree with the proteomic data attained from A2780cis cells which showed that LIMK1 expression increased with cisplatin and CGB\_5 siRNA treatment, “E”, but was unchanged when cells were treated with cisplatin alone “A” (Table 5-7). These differences between the two cell lines could be an indication of the different downstream effects of hCG $\beta$  downregulation and/or cisplatin treatment in HEY cells and A2780cis and could be a reason for differences in the way the cells respond in regards to response to drug treatment (Chapter 4, section 4.3.6).

LIMK1 is a Serine/Threonine kinase which phosphorylates cofilin, which binds actin filaments and thereby regulates the dynamics of the actin cytoskeleton [327]. LIMK1 has been associated with progression of a range of cancers including ovarian, breast and prostate cancer [311, 328, 329]. Both *in vitro* and *in vivo* data suggests that LIMK1 is mostly involved in invasion and migration of cancers and therefore potentially metastasis of cancer [311, 329-331]. Interestingly, Chen *et al.* showed that downregulation of LIMK1 can sensitise lung cancer cells to cisplatin [314]. In agreement with Chen *et al.* our data shows that the decrease in LIMK1 levels by siRNA targeting hCG $\beta$  could be a mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  regulates cisplatin sensitivity.

LIMK1 could have been chosen for further analysis to discover whether it had a role to play in cisplatin sensitivity independent of hCG $\beta$  and therefore could be a mechanism through which hCG $\beta$  confers cisplatin sensitivity; however, as LIMK1 could not be detected in A2780cis cells this was not further investigated. Therefore results still need to be validated in A2780cis. This could be done by immunoprecipitating LIMK1 in order to concentrate it which may make it more visible on a western blot.

#### **5.4.3 Effect of SIRT1 downregulation on cisplatin sensitivity**

SIRT1 is a NAD-dependent deacetylase implicated in tumorigenesis and drug resistance [332]. It has a range of substrates including both histone proteins and non-histone proteins. These include transcription factors involved in apoptosis such as p53, and members of the forkhead transcription factors (FOXO) family [333, 334]. SIRT1 levels have been found to be elevated in some epithelial cancers including colon [335, 336], prostate [337], breast [338] and ovarian [312]; however

its function as a tumour suppressor or promoter is still controversial [332]. Interestingly, higher expression of SIRT1 was observed in malignant serous ovarian carcinoma compared to the benign and borderline epithelial tumours, and it was associated with increased survival [312]. SIRT1 has been shown to be involved in inactivating p53 and hence preventing p53 driven apoptosis [339]. *In vitro* studies have shown that SIRT1 can be involved in drug resistance [316, 340]. A study by Zhang *et al.* found that patients with non-small cell lung cancer (NSCLC) whose tumours had high expression levels of SIRT1 were more likely to resist platinum-based chemotherapy compared to patients whose tumours expressed low levels SIRT1. In the same study, it was also found that downregulation of SIRT1 in the NSCLC H292 cell line sensitised these cells to cisplatin treatment [315]. In prostate cancer cell lines it was found that pretreatment of PC3 and DU145 cells with sirtinol, an inhibitor of SIRT1, sensitised them to cisplatin by increasing apoptosis [340]. Chu *et al.* showed that cisplatin resistant IGROV and A2780cis cells had higher levels of SIRT1 compared to the parental chemosensitive cells [316]. Interestingly in this paper they also found that treatment of A2780 cells with a sub-lethal level of cisplatin induced expression of the cell cycle inhibitor p21/WAF1, therefore allowing the cells to adapt and survive the cytotoxic stress. Assessment of the prognostic value of SIRT1 using KM-plotter showed that ovarian cancer patients who received platinum-based therapy had a slightly lower rate of progress free survival when SIRT1 levels were high (Figure 5.10). This suggests that SIRT1 may be an indicator of patients' response to platinum-based chemotherapy.

In agreement with the involvement of SIRT1 in drug resistance, our data showed that downregulation of SIRT1 in A2780cis cells increased their sensitivity to cisplatin treatment (Figure 5.9 A). This result suggests that the decrease in SIRT1

expression following hCG $\beta$  downregulation by CGB\_5 siRNA could be a mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  regulates sensitivity of A2780cis cells to cisplatin. However, CGB\_4 siRNA did not cause a significant reduction in SIRT1 levels, again raising the possibility that SIRT1 could be an off target effect of CGB\_5 siRNA which results in the increased sensitivity to platinum-based drugs, a result which is not replicated by CGB\_4 siRNA. However this does not explain why increased cisplatin sensitivity is not observed when SIRT1 is downregulated in HEY cells (Figure 5.9 B) despite CGB\_5 siRNA increasing HEY cells sensitivity to cisplatin. One explanation could be that although downregulation of hCG $\beta$  by CGB\_5 siRNA decreases levels of SIRT1, it is not the mechanism through which hCG $\beta$  confers cisplatin sensitivity/resistance. Another explanation is that CGB\_5 siRNA confers cisplatin sensitivity in a SIRT1 dependent manner but the effect of SIRT1 on cisplatin sensitivity is cell type dependent. Lastly, it is possible that the effect of hCG $\beta$  on cisplatin sensitivity is independent of SIRT1 levels.



## 5.5 Conclusions

Global protein changes detected by iTRAQ revealed a number of protein and pathway changes which occurred following hCG $\beta$  downregulation by CGB\_5 siRNA and cisplatin treatment. Validation of changes in the expression of LIMK1, SIRT1 and WAPAL proteins by western blotting revealed that these proteins may be involved in the response of A2780cis and HEY cells to cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$  downregulation, but the effect was dependent on the siRNA used to target hCG $\beta$ . Although changes in LIMK1 were mirrored by both siRNAs, changes in SIRT1 and WAPAL expression occurred only with the use of CGB\_5 siRNA in the presence of cisplatin. This indicated that the two siRNAs worked by different mechanisms to confer cisplatin sensitivity. A possible compensatory effect of *LHB* upregulation by CBG\_4 siRNA remains as another reason why the two siRNAs had different effects in some systems.

SIRT1 expression was decreased following CGB\_5 siRNA treatment alone. This may be an off target effect of CGB\_5 siRNA which could have been responsible for the observed increase in cisplatin sensitivity of A2780cis and HEY cells. Further investigation on the role SIRT1 on cisplatin sensitivity showed that it was indeed involved in cisplatin sensitivity but only in A2780cis cells and not HEY cells. This suggests that the effect of CGB\_5 siRNA may be independent of SIRT1 levels and that the actual mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  downregulation confers cisplatin sensitivity has not yet been solved. Despite the power of the quantitative proteomic analysis, it raised new questions requiring further exploration.

## **Chapter 6 General discussion**

Ovarian cancer is the most lethal gynaecological disease in the developed world and although there have been great advancements in diagnosis, monitoring disease progress and treatment, it still remains a disease that is hard to fight. One of the main reasons it is such a challenging disease to combat is because even though a high percentage of cancers respond to conventional platinum-taxane based therapy, development of chemoresistance is common, leading to poor survival outcomes. Extensive research has focused on high throughput techniques aimed at understanding ovarian cancer at a molecular level. These techniques include proteomics, and whole genome and transcriptome sequencing which have undoubtedly added a tremendous amount of information to the field, but their impact on how the cancer is diagnosed and treated, and ultimately how this will translate to improved patient outcomes, is yet to be discovered.

### **6.1 Focus of this thesis**

To gain a better understanding of high-grade serous ovarian carcinoma (HGSC) this thesis has taken a basic approach of studying the functional role of a single protein, hCG $\beta$ . hCG $\beta$  had been proposed as a useful prognostic marker for ovarian cancer [181, 182], but information on its functional role(s), if any, has not been well studied. The aim of this thesis was to determine the expression of hCG $\beta$  in HGSC cell lines and to explore the role of hCG $\beta$  in cellular processes including proliferation, migration and adhesion as well as in modulating the response of HGSC cells to platinum-based drugs. The power of proteomics was then employed to form

a global picture of the mechanisms by which hCG $\beta$  might be involved in the sensitivity and resistance of HGSC cells to cisplatin.

The question may arise as to why we would investigate a protein which may not seem to play any role in ovarian cancer other than as a prognostic biomarker. Firstly, though the functional role of hCG $\beta$  has indeed been largely unknown, it is elevated in a number of cancers including ovarian cancer [134, 182-185]. This of course could imply that cancer cells simply produce hCG $\beta$  due to aberrant gene expression, but perhaps this is too simple an explanation. Secondly, hCG $\beta$  has been shown to have biological implications in terms of proliferation, migration and apoptosis in cancer cell line models other than ovarian cancer [155, 156, 180]. Thirdly, although the level of hCG $\beta$  has been shown to be associated with chemoresistance in small-cell lung cancer patients [180], a direct functional role of the molecule is still uncertain. This means that hCG $\beta$  has been a protein which has lingered in the background in the context of understanding ovarian cancer and chemoresistance, and therefore its functional significance needed to be investigated.

## **6.2 Expression of hCG $\beta$ and its role in proliferation, migration and adhesion**

Firstly it had to be established that hCG $\beta$  was expressed in HGSC cell line models before its functional role could be investigated. It was demonstrated that *CGB* transcript and secreted hCG $\beta$  protein were expressed in all eight HGSC cell line models (SKOV-3, HEY, OV202, PEO-1, A2780, A2780cis, CaOV-3 and OVCAR-3) to varying degrees. Three cell line models – HEY, A2780 and A2780cis cells – expressing a varied range of *CGB*/hCG $\beta$ , were then selected for functional

studies. HEY cells were chosen as they expressed the highest level of hCG $\beta$  and the pair of cisplatin-sensitive and resistant cells, A2780 and A2780cis, respectively were chosen for drug response studies. hCG $\beta$  was then downregulated with at least two siRNAs, or its cDNA overexpressed with a plasmid vector to determine its effect on proliferation, migration, adhesion and response to platinum-based drugs.

It was found that the effect of hCG $\beta$  on cell proliferation was cell type dependent as downregulation of hCG $\beta$  significantly decreased proliferation of A2780cis and HEY cells, but its effect on proliferation of A2780 cells was dependent on the siRNA used to downregulate hCG $\beta$ . This suggested that the two siRNAs targeting hCG $\beta$  may have some differences in their actions. The influence of hCG $\beta$  downregulation on cell proliferation should be tested under low serum conditions, as growth factors in the serum may mask the effect of hCG $\beta$ . The addition of exogenous hCG $\beta$  or overexpression of hCG $\beta$  did not seem to affect cell proliferation, perhaps due to a threshold level of hCG $\beta$  being reached beyond which hCG $\beta$  had no influence. Furthermore, it has to be noted that the biological activity of exogenous recombinant hCG $\beta$  could not be easily determined prior to the study.

Downregulation or overexpression of hCG $\beta$  did not seem to influence cell migration of the tested HGSC cells, contrary to published data by Wu and colleagues who showed that hCG $\beta$  increased the migratory characteristics of prostate cancer cell lines and the human glioblastoma cell line U87MG [156, 189, 190]. A possible explanation is that the influence of hCG $\beta$  on cell migration could be cell type dependent. As we only extensively studied cell migration in HEY cells which had a stronger potential to migrate compared to A2780 and A2780cis cells, it may be worthwhile testing for cell migration in a larger set of cell lines.

The role of hCG $\beta$  in HGSC cell adhesion has been investigated for the first time in this thesis. Cell adhesion is a means by which cells interact with their extracellular environment and has a number of implications on signalling pathways, which influence cell survival, apoptosis, migration and cancer metastasis [341]. Cell adhesion is regulated by integrins which are heterodimeric molecules composed of non-covalently associated  $\alpha$ - and  $\beta$ - transmembrane glycoproteins which interact with extracellular matrix (ECM) proteins. There are up to 18  $\alpha$ - and 8  $\beta$ - characterised subunits forming 24 different integrin combinations which bind to specific ECM proteins [341]. We found that downregulation of hCG $\beta$  resulted in a general increase in cell adhesion of HEY and A2780cis cells onto ECM proteins. This result raises the question of whether hCG $\beta$  could be regulating the different integrins within the cell, hence impacting on how the cells interact with ECM proteins. The influence of hCG $\beta$  on expression of integrins could be further investigated with integrin arrays, which is a high throughput technique which can determine the expression of a range of integrins on the cells surface [342]. Another possible explanation for the influence of hCG $\beta$  on cell adhesion is that it may be blocking cell adhesion, therefore downregulation of hCG $\beta$  could be eliminating this inhibitory effect on cell adhesion. The inhibitory effect of hCG $\beta$  should be further investigated by determining the impact of hCG $\beta$  overexpression or exogenous hCG $\beta$  on cell adhesion; however, this was not considered to be a cost-effective line of investigation to pursue for this thesis.

### 6.3 hCG $\beta$ and the cell response to chemotherapeutics

Expression of hCG $\beta$  in epithelial cancers is often associated with aggressive disease with poor patient outcomes; however, the impact of hCG $\beta$  in chemoresistance has been largely unaddressed. Only two published papers were found to suggest that hCG $\beta$  may be involved in chemoresistance [180, 280]. Szturmowicz *et al.* found that patients with small-cell lung cancer who had elevated levels of hCG $\beta$  responded poorly to chemotherapy [180]. *In vivo* data published by Berman *et al.* found that small cell bronchial carcinoma xenografts which expressed hCG $\beta$  were resistant to the chemotherapeutic drug cyclophosphamide [280]. Both of these published studies were observational; therefore in this thesis, the functional role of hCG $\beta$  in the response of HGSC to platinum-based drugs has been a main focus. It was shown that hCG $\beta$  does in fact play a role in how HGSC cells respond to the platinum-based drugs cisplatin, carboplatin and oxaliplatin; a response that seemed to be specific to platinum-based drugs and not to the microtubule targeting agent paclitaxel. Downregulation of hCG $\beta$  increased the sensitivity of A2780cis and HEY cells to cisplatin; however, it had no influence on the response of cisplatin sensitive A2780 cells to the drug. The result suggests that the effect of hCG $\beta$  on drug response is cell type dependent. It could also be suggestive that cells need to have acquired resistance to platinum-based drugs; in this case A2780cis are cisplatin resistant and HEY have higher IC<sub>50</sub> for cisplatin compared to A2780 cells.

Whether the expression levels of hCG $\beta$  in tumour tissue or serum of patients with ovarian cancer (or other cancers) has a direct bearing on how patients respond to chemotherapy has to be further investigated. This could have future implications for determining which patients may benefit from platinum-based chemotherapy. As mentioned in Chapter 4, section 4.4.1 the absolute levels of hCG $\beta$  may not positively

correlate to drug response; however, it is possible that it is the absence (or lowered amount) of hCG $\beta$  that may determine how cells respond to drugs, particularly in cells that are already drug resistant. If indeed this is the case, then development of neutralising antibodies towards hCG $\beta$ , or other mechanisms of downregulating its expression or activity, could be a potential way of combating drug resistance in ovarian cancer.

#### 6.4 Potential role of LH $\beta$ in the response to platinum drugs

It was observed that two hCG $\beta$  targeting siRNAs (CGB\_4 and CGB\_5) caused different biological effects in some experimental situations, despite a similar degree of hCG $\beta$  downregulation. In order to study whether a compensatory change in *LHB* could be a contributing factor to the different degrees of response of the two hCG $\beta$  siRNAs towards cisplatin, the *LHB* levels were determined following hCG $\beta$  downregulation. It was found that treatment with CGB\_4 siRNA did in fact increase the levels of *LHB* but CGB\_5 siRNA decreased its levels. These results were statistically significant in HEY cells compared to A2780cis cells, suggesting that in HEY cells both *LHB* and *CGB* may be an important determinant of the manner in which cells responded to cisplatin. Further to this point, a third siRNA (CGB\_7) targeting hCG $\beta$  did not significantly affect the levels of *LHB* and did not influence how HEY cells responded to cisplatin treatment. This result demonstrated a potential link between *LHB* and response to cisplatin in some HGSC cells and maybe suggestive of some overlap of biological roles between LH $\beta$  and hCG $\beta$ . It was difficult to source a siRNA that specifically downregulated *LHB* independent of *CGB* levels. The manufacturer (Qiagen) who supplied our siRNAs, had a number of

siRNAs targeting *LHB* but these targeted identical sequences to *CGB* siRNAs. In future work, the role of *LHB* in response to cisplatin could be investigated by sourcing, or designing, siRNAs that specifically target *LHB* and by overexpressing *LHB* to determine whether it indeed has a role to play in drug response. Similarly, the expression of both LH $\beta$  and hCG $\beta$  (and/or *LHB* and *CGB*) in tumour tissue or serum from patients with ovarian cancer (or other cancers) could also be studied to determine whether their levels, together or independently, have an influence on how patients respond to chemotherapy.

## **6.5 iTRAQ and the mechanism of action of hCG $\beta$ in response to cisplatin**

The quantitative proteomic technique of iTRAQ was used to determine the global protein changes that occurred when A2780cis cells were treated with cisplatin following hCG $\beta$  downregulation (with *CGB\_5* siRNA), in an attempt to understand the mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  regulates how HGSC cells respond to cisplatin. In the context of ovarian cancer, iTRAQ has been used to identify potential biomarkers [343] and differences between benign and malignant tumour tissue [344]; however, it had not been used to study chemoresistance. Multiple studies have been used iTRAQ and chemoresistance in two studies on mechanism of chemosensitivity or resistance in cancers such as head and neck carcinoma and colorectal cancer [345-347]; in these two studies, dysregulated proteins discovered by iTRAQ were validated using western blotting and the functional role of candidate proteins in chemosensitivity or resistance was investigated by gene silencing. This approach was followed in this thesis.



Pathway analysis of the protein changes from our iTRAQ study revealed that some pathways that were affected by cisplatin treatment in combination with hCG $\beta$  downregulation were also affected by cisplatin or hCG $\beta$  downregulation alone; however, the cellular processes and protein molecules involved in the overlapping pathways were different. This result was suggestive of the cells responding differently when treated with both cisplatin and hCG $\beta$  targeting siRNA compared to cisplatin or siRNA treatment alone, which was expected.

Due to financial constraints, the iTRAQ experiment was conducted only once; and western blotting used to validate important protein changes. Specifically, changes in the levels of LIMK1, SIRT1 and WAPAL proteins were validated. SIRT1 and WAPAL reflected the iTRAQ data; that is, their cellular abundance was altered by cisplatin treatment when hCG $\beta$  levels were decreased by siRNA, but not in the presence of normal hCG $\beta$  levels. This suggests that these proteins may be involved in the response of A2780cis and HEY cells to cisplatin treatment following hCG $\beta$  downregulation. However the results were dependent on the siRNA used to target hCG $\beta$ , indicative of different modes of action of the two siRNAs. Whether the differential responses related to differences in the compensatory induction of LH $\beta$  when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated, as discussed earlier, remains to be further explored. These findings meant that the actual mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  could be involved in drug response was not firmly established, although candidate proteins were identified.

### 6.5.1 Alternative strategy to iTRAQ

iTRAQ has the advantage of multiplexing samples in a single experimental run; however, the results can be challenging to interpret due to differences in the labelling process of the individual samples. Therefore the list of deregulated proteins generated by iTRAQ in our single run may not provide a comprehensive reflection of the global protein changes that occurred when the cells were treated with cisplatin following hCG $\beta$  downregulation. In future work, the iTRAQ experiment could be repeated or used in conjunction with the label free technique Sequential Window Acquisition of all Theoretical Mass Spectra (SWATH) [348]. SWATH is a relatively new technique which allows for both relative and absolute quantitation of proteins in a precise and reproducible manner. It is operated in a data independent acquisition (DIA) mode whereby all precursor ions and product ions are detected and archived allowing for retrospective data analysis. Operation in DIA mode allows for a greater dynamic range, hence is more sensitive for low intensity ions which are often missed by data-dependent acquisition mode (whereby a precursor is selected in order for the product ion to be scanned) [349, 350]. The Australian Proteome Analysis Facility (APAF) has recently started to offer SWATH as an analytical option and in future this may be a more reliable method to study global protein changes.

## 6.6 Approach of using antibodies to block effect of hCG $\beta$

Expression of both *CGA* and *CGB* by all the HGSC cell lines suggests the whole hCG protein could be potentially expressed which in turn could contribute to some of the functional effects observed by free hCG $\beta$ . Use of an antibody that

specifically targets secreted hCG $\beta$  may have been a fruitful approach to studying the role of hCG $\beta$  independent of heterodimeric hCG. For this reason, the best means of studying the role of hCG $\beta$  was to overexpress and downregulate hCG $\beta$ ; a means by which the role of hCG $\beta$  has been investigated in previously published studies [156, 180, 191]. In future, antibodies against hCG $\beta$  could be developed to target free hCG $\beta$  allowing the study of hCG $\beta$  in culture independent of the whole hCG protein. Alternately, existing hCG $\beta$  antibodies designed for western blotting, for example, could also be tested to determine whether they could potentially be used to block hCG $\beta$  in culture. However, it is also possible that intracellular hCG $\beta$  may have a functional role in its own right which cannot be determined by antibodies directed at secreted hCG $\beta$ . Therefore the use of downregulation using siRNA, as employed in this thesis, is clearly a valuable experimental tool.

## **6.7 Improving hCG $\beta$ downregulation**

hCG $\beta$  was downregulated by 50-60% using the highest amount of siRNA that could be used without theoretically introducing off target effects. Therefore a longer time course following siRNA transfection should be tested to determine whether a higher level of knockdown could be achieved.

## **6.8 Validation of the on-target effects of hCG $\beta$ on response of cells to platinum-based drugs**

Validation of the increased sensitivity of the cells to platinum-based drugs following downregulation hCG $\beta$  can be done in two ways. 1. Addition of exogenous hCG $\beta$  following downregulation 2. Overexpressing hCG $\beta$  using a plasmid construct

containing a hCG $\beta$  gene insert (containing silent mutations) which is resistant to the siRNAs targeting hCG $\beta$  expressed by the cells [351, 352].

## **6.9 Development of stable knockouts or overexpression**

In this thesis the functional role of hCG $\beta$  was studied using transient downregulation and overexpression systems. Although a lot of data has been generated using these systems, the development of stable systems could not only facilitate longer experiments but also *in vivo* experiments in animal models. hCG $\beta$  could be stably downregulated using short hairpin RNA (shRNA) [353] and overexpressed using the same construct (pCI-neo-hCG) for transient overexpression, but by growing the cells under the selection of the antibiotic G418 [156]. It is possible that shRNA may result in better hCG $\beta$  knockdown compared to the use of siRNA. The disadvantage of stable downregulation of growth-regulatory proteins, which involves selection of clones or restricted cell populations, is that other cell markers may also inadvertently be selected, or that the selected populations may have upregulated mechanisms that compensate for the downregulated target protein. These disadvantages might in part be overcome by using an inducible vector to express the shRNA.

## **6.10 SIRT1 and the response to cisplatin**

SIRT1 has been shown to be elevated in a number of cancers including ovarian cancer [312], however its role in tumorigenesis has not been established [332]. Our study shows that SIRT1 is potentially involved in the response to cisplatin of some HGSC cells, as downregulation of SIRT1 increased cisplatin sensitivity in A2780cis

cells but not HEY cells. In future work, the role of SIRT1 in the response to platinum-based drugs could be tested in different cell lines by downregulating or overexpressing SIRT1 or using an inhibitor of SIRT1, e.g. EX-527 (SEN0014196) [354].

Expression of SIRT1 in tumour tissue of patients with ovarian cancer could also be studied to determine whether SIRT1 levels may be a prognostic marker of patients' response to chemotherapy. Interestingly, a preliminary assessment of the prognostic value of SIRT1 using KM-Plotter showed that ovarian cancer patients who received platinum-based therapy had a slightly lower rate of progression free survival when SIRT1 levels were high. This suggests that SIRT1 could be a potentially valuable prognostic marker of patients' response to chemotherapy. Further to this, if it is confirmed that SIRT1 has a functional role in chemosensitivity then a potential outcome could be the use of SIRT1 inhibitors alongside platinum-taxane based therapy for the treatment of ovarian cancer. SIRT1 inhibitors have already been utilised in medical conditions such as diabetes and the neurological condition Huntington's disease [355]. The selective SIRT1 inhibitor, Selisista (6-chloro-2,3,4,9-tetrahydro-1H-carbazole-1-carboxamide, SEN0014196, EX-527) is currently in Phase II clinical trials for the treatment of Huntington's disease [356].

### **6.11 Changes in the field since undertaking this thesis**

One of the major changes in the field since the beginning of this thesis has been the characterisation of existing and new HGSC cell line models. Domcke *et al.* and Ince *et al.* deemed a number of cells lines, including SKOV-3 and A2780 cells that were used in this thesis, as potentially less suitable HGSC models as they did not

contain *TP53* mutations or other genetic or molecular abnormalities characteristic of primary HGSC tumours [281, 282]. Ince *et al.* developed a method to isolate and propagate 25 ovarian cancer cells lines which were considered to be true representative models of the disease [282]. These cell lines not only reflected the histological, genotypic and molecular characteristics of the tumour cells they were derived from but these characteristics were maintained over successive passages.

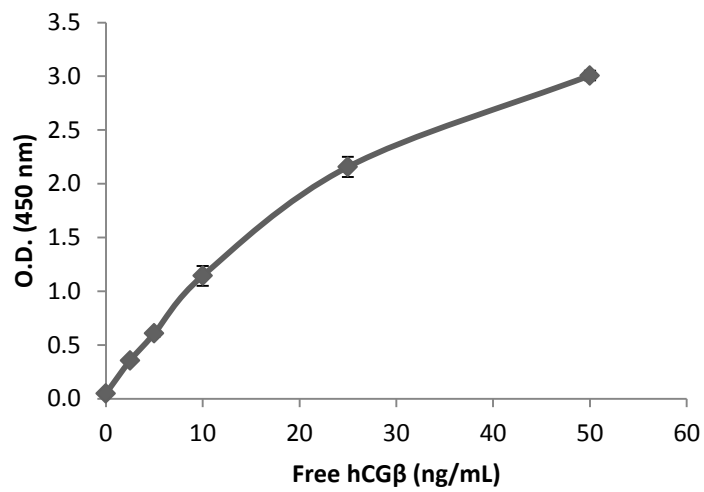
In the future, a panel of HGSC cell lines recommended by Domcke *et al.* and/or developed by Ince *et al.* should be used to confirm the functional role of hCG $\beta$ . As mentioned in Chapter 2, the A2780/A2780cis pair is a valuable model for studying drug resistance, however since Domcke *et al.* found that A2780 cells were not an optimum model for HGSC, cell lines resistant to cisplatin, carboplatin, oxaliplatin and paclitaxel could also be developed based on suitable HGSC models to allow the study of drug resistance in the context of hCG $\beta$ . This work would best be conducted in follow-up work, as development and testing of drug resistant cell lines can take up to 18 months [357]. Alternately, cell lines established by Ince and colleagues which are already resistant to platinum-taxane treatment could be used for drug based studies [282]. The advantage of using these cell lines is that they may be closer to a true representation of drug resistance as they are derived from chemoresistant tumours as opposed to having been artificially created in the lab.

### 6.12 Concluding remarks

This thesis has highlighted the potential role of hCG $\beta$  in cell proliferation, adhesion and response to platinum-based drugs in ovarian cancer cells. The LH $\beta$ , WAPAL and SIRT1 proteins were also discovered to be potentially involved in the

response to cisplatin and could have implications on how chemoresistance is managed in ovarian cancer. Future work on the mechanism by which hCG $\beta$  can regulate cellular response to platinum-based drugs needs to be established and may have implications for the management of chemoresistance in ovarian cancer.

*Appendix A: Chapter 3 supplementary data*



Supplementary Figure 1: Standard curve for detection of hCG $\beta$  using the chorionic gonadotropin beta Human ELISA kit from Abam. Standard concentrations included 0, 2.5, 5, 10, 25 and 50 ng/mL of free hCG $\beta$ .



## *Appendix B: Chapter 4 supplementary data*

**Supplementary Table 1: IC50 concentration of cisplatin derived from the cell viability assay for A2780cis and HEY cells**

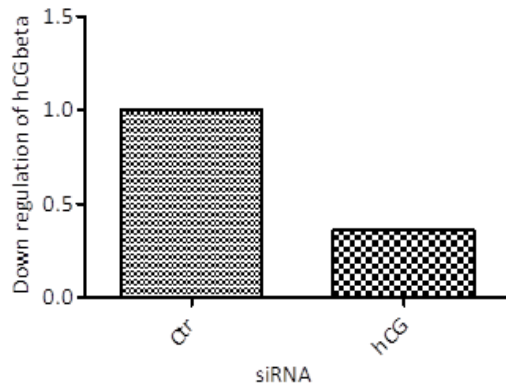
<b>Cisplatin</b>			
	<b>NS control</b>	<b>CGB_4</b>	<b>CGB_5</b>
<b>A2780cis</b>	12.48 ± 1.14	12.49 ± 1.43	7.46 ± 0.54
<b>HEY</b>	4.65 ± 0.26	4.07 ± 0.13	3.90 ± 0.25
<b>Carboplatin</b>			
	<b>NS control</b>	<b>CGB_4</b>	<b>CGB_5</b>
<b>A2780cis</b>	99.92 ± 6.60	100.43 ± 7.27	73.10 ± 7.13
<b>HEY</b>	38.36 ± 2.89	37.53 ± 0.81	36.59 ± 0.72
<b>Oxaliplatin</b>			
	<b>NS control</b>	<b>CGB_4</b>	<b>CGB_5</b>
<b>A2780cis</b>	9.15 ± 0.79	8.03 ± 0.58	7.44 ± 0.38
<b>HEY</b>	15.64 ± 1.41	17.91 ± 0.75	15.69 ± 2.57
<b>Taxol</b>			
	<b>NS control</b>	<b>CGB_4</b>	<b>CGB_5</b>
<b>A2780cis</b>	14.17 ± 1.12	14.07 ± 0.79	13.73 ± 1.23
<b>HEY</b>	17.84 ± 4.40	15.26 ± 1.00	17.95 ± 3.31

**Supplementary Table 2: IC50 concentration of cisplatin derived from the cell survival (clonogenic) assay for A2780cis and HEY cells**

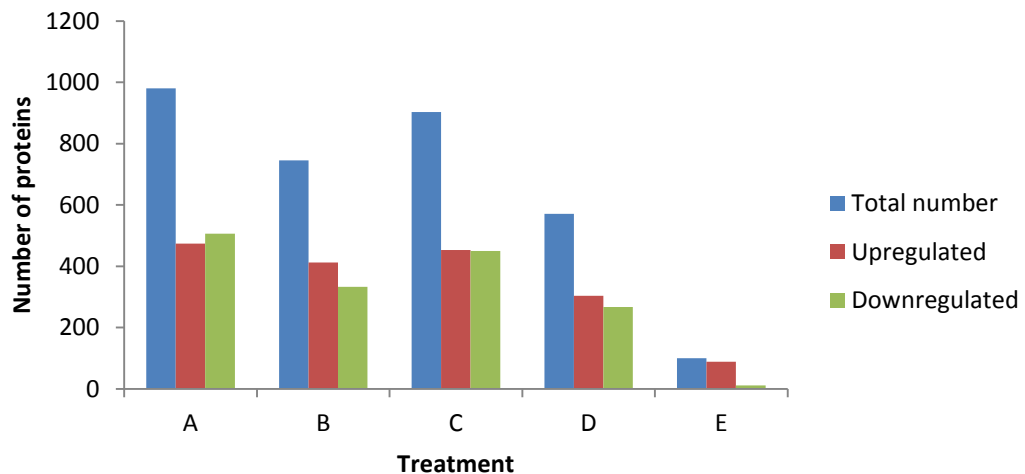
<b>Cisplatin</b>			
	<b>NS control</b>	<b>CGB_4</b>	<b>CGB_5</b>
<b>A2780cis</b>	2.07 ± 0.35	2.58 ± 0.26	4.34 ± 0.39
<b>HEY</b>	1.28 ± 0.07	1.22 ± 0.18	0.73 ± 0.02
<b>Carboplatin</b>			
	<b>NS control</b>	<b>CGB_4</b>	<b>CGB_5</b>
<b>A2780cis</b>	23.15 ± 4.57	19.96 ± 4.64	11.85 ± 1.36
<b>HEY</b>	9.94 ± 2.95	9.83 ± 2.45	5.61 ± 1.36
	<b>NS control</b>	<b>CGB_4</b>	<b>CGB_5</b>
<b>Oxaliplatin</b>			
<b>A2780cis</b>	0.38 ± 0.06	0.28 ± 0.03	0.25 ± 0.05
<b>HEY</b>	0.31 ± 0.07	0.34 ± 0.04	0.35 ± 0.03

## Appendix C: Chapter 5 supplementary data

Refer to Compact Disk or attached file for complete iTRAQ data.

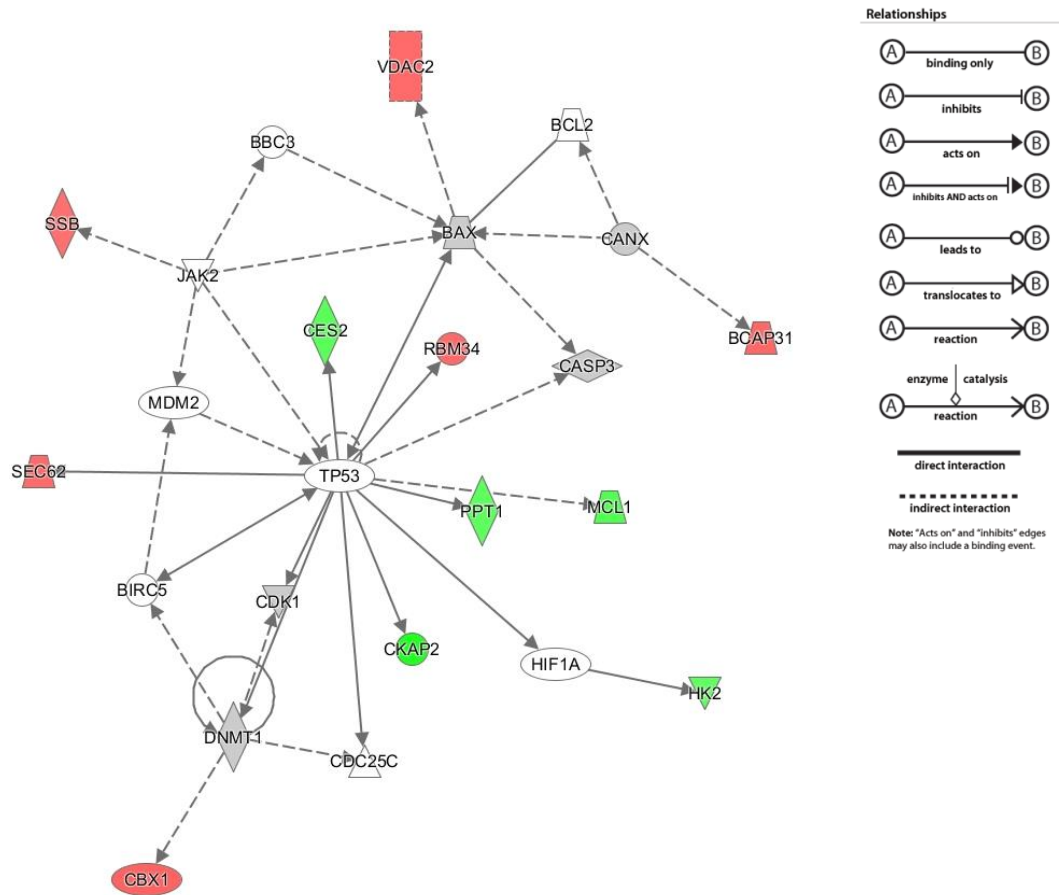


Supplementary Figure 2: Downregulation on *CGB* gene for A2780cis cells undergoing iTRAQ. siRNAs: non-silencing control (ctr), and CGB\_5 (hCG). Data normalised to negative non-silencing control siRNA.



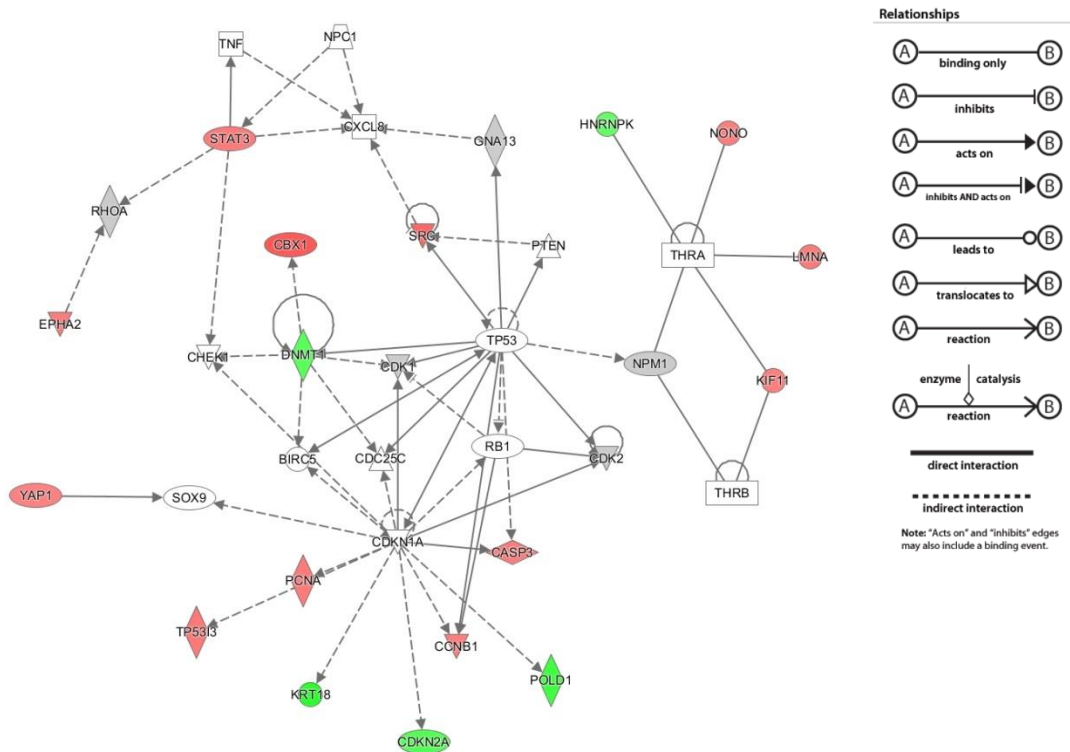
Supplementary Figure 3: “A” is the effect of cisplatin treatment (ratio 115:114), “B” is the effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation (ratio 116:114), “C” is the effect of both treatments combined (ratio 117:114), “D” is the effect of cisplatin when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated and “E” are proteins that were only responsive to cisplatin when hCG $\beta$  was downregulated ((115:114)/(117:115)).





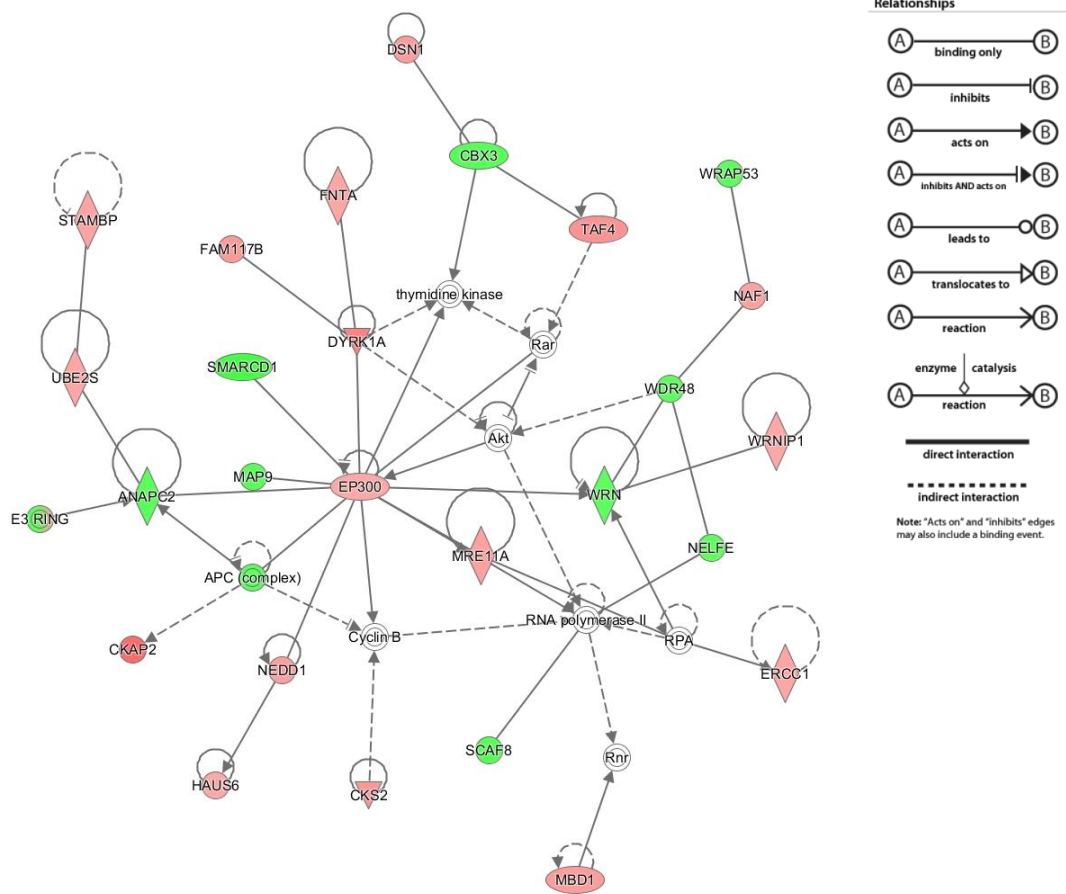
© 2000-2016 QIAGEN. All rights reserved.

Supplementary Figure 5: Effect of hCG $\beta$  downregulation (ratio 116:114) on the cell morphology, cell death and survival network. Indicated colours: **RED**: User input molecule that is upregulated, **GREEN**: user input molecule that is downregulated, **GRAY**: user input molecule that is neither up nor down-regulated, **WHITE**: molecule that is not user specified, but incorporated into the network through relationships with other molecules. Relationship and colour keys extracted from Ingenuity systems, IPA supporting documentation [358].



© 2000-2016 QIAGEN. All rights reserved.

Supplementary Figure 6: Effect of cisplatin treatment followed by hCG $\beta$  downregulation (ratio 117:114) on the cell cycle, DNA replication, recombination and repair network. Indicated colours: **RED**: User input molecule that is upregulated, **GREEN**: user input molecule that is downregulated, **GRAY**: user input molecule that is neither up nor down-regulated, **WHITE**: molecule that is not user specified, but incorporated into the network through relationships with other molecules. Relationship and colour keys extracted from Ingenuity systems, IPA supporting documentation [358].



© 2000-2016 QIAGEN. All rights reserved.

Supplementary Figure 7: Effect of a combination of cisplatin and hCG $\beta$  downregulation (ratio (115:114)/117:115) on the cell cycle, DNA replication, recombination and repair network. Indicated colours: **RED**: User input molecule that is upregulated, **GREEN**: user input molecule that is downregulated, **GRAY**: user input molecule that is neither up nor down-regulated, **WHITE**: molecule that is not user specified, but incorporated into the network through relationships with other molecules. Relationship and colour keys extracted from Ingenuity systems, IPA supporting documentation [358].

## References

1. Dos Santos Silva, I., et al., *Does ovarian stimulation increase the risk of ovarian cancer*. Reproductive Medicine Review, 2002. **11**(1): p. 57-66.
2. Australian Institute of Health and Welfare & National Breast and Ovarian Cancer Center, *Ovarian cancer in Australia: an overview (AIHW, Canberra, 2010)*. 2010.
3. Ng, J.S., J.J.H. Low, and A. Ilancheran, *Epithelial ovarian cancer*. Best Practice & Research in Clinical Obstetrics & Gynaecology, 2012. **26**(3): p. 337-45.
4. Heintz, A.P.M., et al., *Carcinoma of the ovary. FIGO 26th Annual Report on the Results of Treatment in Gynecological Cancer*. International Journal of Gynaecology & Obstetrics, 2006. **95 Suppl 1**: p. S161-92.
5. Bast, R.C., Jr., *Early detection of ovarian cancer: new technologies in pursuit of a disease that is neither common nor rare*. Trans Am Clin Climatol Assoc, 2004. **115**: p. 233-47; discussion 247-8.
6. Jacobs, I.J. and U. Menon, *Progress and challenges in screening for early detection of ovarian cancer*. Molecular & Cellular Proteomics, 2004. **3**: p. 355-366.
7. Ries, L.A., et al., *SEER Cancer Statistics Review, 1975–2003*. Bethesda, MD: National Institutes of Health, 2006
8. Bast, R.C., Jr., B. Hennessy, and G.B. Mills, *The biology of ovarian cancer: new opportunities for translation*. Nature Reviews, 2009. **Cancer**. **9**(6): p. 415-28.
9. Auersperg, N., et al., *Ovarian surface epithelium: biology, endocrinology, and pathology*. Endocrine Reviews, 2001. **22**(2): p. 255-88.
10. Vlahos, N.F., K.P. Economopoulos, and G. Creatsas, *Fertility drugs and ovarian cancer risk: a critical review of the literature*. Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences, 2010. **1205**: p. 214-9.
11. Eerola, H., et al., *Familial breast cancer in southern Finland: how prevalent are breast cancer families and can we trust the family history reported by patients?* European Journal of Cancer, 2000. **36**(9): p. 1143-8.
12. Claus, E.B., et al., *The genetic attributable risk of breast and ovarian cancer*. Cancer, 1996. **77**(11): p. 2318-24.
13. Struwing, J.P., et al., *The Risk of Cancer Associated with Specific Mutations of BRCA1 and BRCA2 among Ashkenazi Jews*. New England Journal of Medicine, 1997. **336**(20): p. 1401-1408.
14. King, M.-C., et al., *Breast and ovarian cancer risks due to inherited mutations in BRCA1 and BRCA2*. Science, 2003. **302**(5645): p. 643-6.
15. Finch, A., G. Evans, and S.A. Narod, *BRCA carriers, prophylactic salpingo-oophorectomy and menopause: clinical management considerations and recommendations*. Womens Health (Lond Engl), 2012. **8**(5): p. 543-55.
16. Ford, D., et al., *Genetic Heterogeneity and Penetrance Analysis of the BRCA1 and BRCA2 Genes in Breast Cancer Families*. The American Journal of Human Genetics, 1998. **62**(3): p. 676-689.



17. Risch, H.A., et al., *Prevalence and penetrance of germline BRCA1 and BRCA2 mutations in a population series of 649 women with ovarian cancer*. American Journal of Human Genetics, 2001. **68**(3): p. 700-10.
18. Finch, A.P.M., et al., *Impact of oophorectomy on cancer incidence and mortality in women with a BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutation*. Journal of Clinical Oncology, 2014. **32**(15): p. 1547-53.
19. Rebbeck, T.R., et al., *Prophylactic Oophorectomy in Carriers of BRCA1 or BRCA2 Mutations*. New England Journal of Medicine, 2002. **346**(21): p. 1616-1622.
20. Malander, S., et al., *The contribution of the hereditary nonpolyposis colorectal cancer syndrome to the development of ovarian cancer*. Gynecologic Oncology, 2006. **101**(2): p. 238-43.
21. Geisler, J.P., et al., *Mismatch repair gene expression defects contribute to microsatellite instability in ovarian carcinoma*. Cancer, 2003. **98**(10): p. 2199-206.
22. Havrilesky, L.J., et al., *Oral contraceptive use for the primary prevention of ovarian cancer*. Evidence Reports/Technology Assessments, 2013. **212**: p. 1-514.
23. Rosenberg, L., et al., *A case-control study of oral contraceptive use and invasive epithelial ovarian cancer*. American Journal of Epidemiology, 1994. **139**(7): p. 654-61.
24. Collaborative Group on Epidemiological Studies of Ovarian, C., *Ovarian cancer and oral contraceptives: collaborative reanalysis of data from 45 epidemiological studies including 23 257 women with ovarian cancer and 87 303 controls*. The Lancet, 2008. **371**(9609): p. 303-314.
25. Moorman, P.G., et al., *Hormonal risk factors for ovarian cancer in premenopausal and postmenopausal women*. American Journal of Epidemiology, 2008. **167**(9): p. 1059-69.
26. Grimbizis, G.F. and B.C. Tarlatzis, *The use of hormonal contraception and its protective role against endometrial and ovarian cancer*. Best Practice & Research in Clinical Obstetrics & Gynaecology, 2010. **24**(1): p. 29-38.
27. Tworoger, S.S., et al., *Association of oral contraceptive use, other contraceptive methods, and infertility with ovarian cancer risk*. Am J Epidemiol, 2007. **166**(8): p. 894-901.
28. Narod, S.A., et al., *Oral contraceptives and the risk of hereditary ovarian cancer*. Hereditary Ovarian Cancer Clinical Study Group. New England Journal of Medicine, 1998. **339**(7): p. 424-8.
29. Hankinson, S.E., et al., *A prospective study of reproductive factors and risk of epithelial ovarian cancer*. Cancer, 1995. **76**(2): p. 284-90.
30. Whittemore, A.S., R. Harris, and J. Itnyre, *Characteristics relating to ovarian cancer risk: collaborative analysis of 12 US case-control studies. II. Invasive epithelial ovarian cancers in white women*. Collaborative Ovarian Cancer Group. American Journal of Epidemiology, 1992. **136**(10): p. 1184-203.
31. Bodelon, C., et al., *Hormonal risk factors and invasive epithelial ovarian cancer risk by parity*. British Journal of Cancer, 2013. **109**(3): p. 769-76.
32. Ness, R.B., et al., *Infertility, fertility drugs, and ovarian cancer: a pooled analysis of case-control studies*. American Journal of Epidemiology, 2002. **155**(3): p. 217-24.

33. Fathalla, M.F., *Incessant ovulation--a factor in ovarian neoplasia?* Lancet, 1971. **2**(7716): p. 163.
34. Cramer, D.W., et al., *Determinants of ovarian cancer risk. I. Reproductive experiences and family history.* Journal of the National Cancer Institute, 1983. **71**(4): p. 711-6.
35. Stadel, B.V., *Letter: The etiology and prevention of ovarian cancer.* American Journal of Obstetrics & Gynecology, 1975. **123**(7): p. 772-4.
36. Smith, E.M. and B. Anderson, *The effects of symptoms and delay in seeking diagnosis on stage of disease at diagnosis among women with cancers of the ovary.* Cancer, 1985. **56**(11): p. 2727-32.
37. Goff, B.A., et al., *Ovarian carcinoma diagnosis.* Cancer, 2000. **89**(10): p. 2068-75.
38. Goff, B.A., et al., *Development of an ovarian cancer symptom index: possibilities for earlier detection.* Cancer, 2007. **109**(2): p. 221-7.
39. Seki, K., et al., *Increased serum CA 125 levels during the first trimester of pregnancy.* Acta Obstet Gynecol Scand, 1986. **65**(6): p. 583-5.
40. Duffy, M.J., et al., *CA125 in ovarian cancer: European Group on Tumor Markers guidelines for clinical use.* International Journal of Gynecological Cancer, 2005. **15**(5): p. 679-91.
41. Sjøvall, K., B. Nilsson, and N. Einhorn, *The significance of serum CA 125 elevation in malignant and nonmalignant diseases.* Gynecologic Oncology, 2002. **85**(1): p. 175-8.
42. Yamamoto, M., et al., *Peritoneal lavage CEA/CA125 is a prognostic factor for gastric cancer patients.* J Cancer Res Clin Oncol, 2007. **133**(7): p. 471-6.
43. Bairey, O., et al., *Serum CA 125 as a prognostic factor in non-Hodgkin's lymphoma.* Leuk Lymphoma, 2003. **44**(10): p. 1733-8.
44. Bast, R.C., Jr., et al., *Prevention and early detection of ovarian cancer: mission impossible?* Recent Results Cancer Res, 2007. **174**: p. 91-100.
45. Pignata, S., et al., *Follow-up with CA125 after primary therapy of advanced ovarian cancer: in favor of continuing to prescribe CA125 during follow-up.* Ann Oncol, 2011. **22 Suppl 8**: p. viii40-viii44.
46. Rustin, G.J., et al., *Use of CA-125 in clinical trial evaluation of new therapeutic drugs for ovarian cancer.* Clin Cancer Res, 2004. **10**(11): p. 3919-26.
47. Santillan, A., et al., *Risk of epithelial ovarian cancer recurrence in patients with rising serum CA-125 levels within the normal range.* J Clin Oncol, 2005. **23**(36): p. 9338-43.
48. Moore, R.G., et al., *The use of multiple novel tumor biomarkers for the detection of ovarian carcinoma in patients with a pelvic mass.* Gynecologic Oncology, 2008. **108**(2): p. 402-408.
49. Escudero, J.M., et al., *Comparison of serum human epididymis protein 4 with cancer antigen 125 as a tumor marker in patients with malignant and nonmalignant diseases.* Clin Chem, 2011. **57**(11): p. 1534-44.
50. Montagnana, M., et al., *The utility of serum human epididymis protein 4 (HE4) in patients with a pelvic mass.* Journal of Clinical Laboratory Analysis, 2009. **23**(5): p. 331-5.
51. Moore, R.G., et al., *Evaluation of the diagnostic accuracy of the risk of ovarian malignancy algorithm in women with a pelvic mass.* Obstet Gynecol, 2011. **118**(2 Pt 1): p. 280-8.

52. Moore, R.G., et al., *A novel multiple marker bioassay utilizing HE4 and CA125 for the prediction of ovarian cancer in patients with a pelvic mass.* Gynecol Oncol, 2009. **112**(1): p. 40-6.
53. Van Gorp, T., et al., *HE4 and CA125 as a diagnostic test in ovarian cancer: prospective validation of the Risk of Ovarian Malignancy Algorithm.* British Journal of Cancer, 2011. **104**(5): p. 863-70.
54. J., A., *OVA1 test for preoperative assessment of ovarian cancer.* Community Oncol., 2010. **7**: p. 249–251.
55. Miller, R.W., et al., *Performance of the American College of Obstetricians and Gynecologists' Ovarian Tumor Referral Guidelines With a Multivariate Index Assay.* Obstetrics & Gynecology, 2011. **117**(6): p. 1298-1306.
56. Ueland, F.R., et al., *Effectiveness of a Multivariate Index Assay in the Preoperative Assessment of Ovarian Tumors.* Obstetrics & Gynecology, 2011. **117**(6): p. 1289-1297.
57. Prat, J., *Ovarian, fallopian tube and peritoneal cancer staging: Rationale and explanation of new FIGO staging 2013.* Best Practice & Research Clinical Obstetrics & Gynaecology, 2015(0).
58. Prat, J., *Staging classification for cancer of the ovary, fallopian tube, and peritoneum.* International Journal of Gynecology & Obstetrics, 2014. **124**: p. 1-5.
59. Li, J., et al., *Ovarian serous carcinoma: recent concepts on its origin and carcinogenesis.* Journal of hematology & oncology, 2012. **5**: p. 8.
60. Prat, J., *Ovarian carcinomas: five distinct diseases with different origins, genetic alterations, and clinicopathological features.* Virchows Archiv, 2012. **460**(3): p. 237-49.
61. Lee, Y., et al., *A candidate precursor to serous carcinoma that originates in the distal fallopian tube.* The Journal of Pathology, 2007. **211**(1): p. 26-35.
62. Patch, A.M., et al., *Whole-genome characterization of chemoresistant ovarian cancer.* Nature, 2015. **521**(7553): p. 489-94.
63. Gilks, C.B. and J. Prat, *Ovarian carcinoma pathology and genetics: recent advances.* Human Pathology, 2009. **40**(9): p. 1213-1223.
64. Vang, R., M. Shih Ie, and R.J. Kurman, *Ovarian low-grade and high-grade serous carcinoma: pathogenesis, clinicopathologic and molecular biologic features, and diagnostic problems.* Adv Anat Pathol, 2009. **16**(5): p. 267-82.
65. Kurman, R.J. and I.-M. Shih, *Molecular pathogenesis and extraovarian origin of epithelial ovarian cancer—Shifting the paradigm.* Human Pathology, 2011. **42**(7): p. 918-931.
66. Kurman, R.J., *Origin and molecular pathogenesis of ovarian high-grade serous carcinoma.* Ann Oncol, 2013. **24 Suppl 10**: p. x16-21.
67. Gershenson, D.M., et al., *Recurrent low-grade serous ovarian carcinoma is relatively chemoresistant.* Gynecologic Oncology, 2009. **114**(1): p. 48-52.
68. Schmeler, K.M., et al., *Neoadjuvant chemotherapy for low-grade serous carcinoma of the ovary or peritoneum.* Gynecologic Oncology, 2008. **108**(3): p. 510-514.
69. Hart, W.R., *Mucinous tumors of the ovary: a review.* Int J Gynecol Pathol, 2005. **24**(1): p. 4-25.
70. Fujii, K., et al., *Ovarian mucinous tumors arising from mature cystic teratomas—a molecular genetic approach for understanding the cellular origin.* Human Pathology, 2014. **45**(4): p. 717-724.

71. Bowtell, D.D.L., *The genesis and evolution of high-grade serous ovarian cancer*. Nature Reviews, 2010. **Cancer**. **10**(11): p. 803-8.
72. Ness, R.B., *Endometriosis and ovarian cancer: thoughts on shared pathophysiology*. Am J Obstet Gynecol, 2003. **189**(1): p. 280-94.
73. Bell, D.A., *Origins and molecular pathology of ovarian cancer*. Mod Pathol, 2005. **18 Suppl 2**: p. S19-32.
74. Crotzer, D.R., et al., *Lack of effective systemic therapy for recurrent clear cell carcinoma of the ovary*. Gynecol Oncol, 2007. **105**(2): p. 404-8.
75. Takano, M., H. Tsuda, and T. Sugiyama, *Clear cell carcinoma of the ovary: is there a role of histology-specific treatment?* J Exp Clin Cancer Res, 2012. **31**: p. 53.
76. Cancer Genome Atlas Research, N., *Integrated genomic analyses of ovarian carcinoma.[Erratum appears in Nature. 2012 Oct 11;490(7419):298]*. Nature, 2011. **474**(7353): p. 609-15.
77. Cho, K.R. and I.-M. Shih, *Ovarian cancer*. Annual review of pathology, 2009. **4**: p. 287-313.
78. Ruscito, I., et al., *BRCA1 gene promoter methylation status in high-grade serous ovarian cancer patients--a study of the tumour Bank ovarian cancer (TOC) and ovarian cancer diagnosis consortium (OVCAD)*. Eur J Cancer, 2014. **50**(12): p. 2090-8.
79. Singer, G., et al., *Mutations in BRAF and KRAS characterize the development of low-grade ovarian serous carcinoma*. J Natl Cancer Inst, 2003. **95**(6): p. 484-6.
80. Sieben, N.L., et al., *In ovarian neoplasms, BRAF, but not KRAS, mutations are restricted to low-grade serous tumours*. J Pathol, 2004. **202**(3): p. 336-40.
81. Landen, C.N., Jr., M.J. Birrer, and A.K. Sood, *Early events in the pathogenesis of epithelial ovarian cancer*. J Clin Oncol, 2008. **26**(6): p. 995-1005.
82. Wiegand, K.C., et al., *ARID1A mutations in endometriosis-associated ovarian carcinomas*. N Engl J Med, 2010. **363**(16): p. 1532-43.
83. Merritt, M.A. and D.W. Cramer, *Molecular pathogenesis of endometrial and ovarian cancer*. Cancer Biomark, 2010. **9**(1-6): p. 287-305.
84. Willner, J., et al., *Alternate molecular genetic pathways in ovarian carcinomas of common histological types*. Human Pathology, 2007. **38**(4): p. 607-613.
85. Schuijjer, M. and E.M. Berns, *TP53 and ovarian cancer*. Hum Mutat, 2003. **21**(3): p. 285-91.
86. Shelling, A.N., I.E. Cooke, and T.S. Ganesan, *The genetic analysis of ovarian cancer*. British Journal of Cancer, 1995. **72**(3): p. 521-7.
87. Chien, J., et al., *TP53 mutations, tetraploidy and homologous recombination repair defects in early stage high-grade serous ovarian cancer*. Nucleic Acids Res, 2015.
88. Leitao, M.M., et al., *Mutation and expression of the TP53 gene in early stage epithelial ovarian carcinoma*. Gynecologic Oncology, 2004. **93**(2): p. 301-306.
89. Crum, C.P., et al., *The distal fallopian tube: a new model for pelvic serous carcinogenesis*. Curr Opin Obstet Gynecol, 2007. **19**(1): p. 3-9.
90. Kurman, R.J., et al., *Early detection and treatment of ovarian cancer: shifting from early stage to minimal volume of disease based on a new model*

- of carcinogenesis*. American Journal of Obstetrics & Gynecology, 2008. **198**(4): p. 351-6.
91. Singer, G., et al., *Diverse tumorigenic pathways in ovarian serous carcinoma*. Am J Pathol, 2002. **160**(4): p. 1223-8.
  92. Vivanco, I. and C.L. Sawyers, *The phosphatidylinositol 3-Kinase AKT pathway in human cancer*. Nat Rev Cancer, 2002. **2**(7): p. 489-501.
  93. Cheaib, B., A. Auguste, and A. Leary, *The PI3K/Akt/mTOR pathway in ovarian cancer: therapeutic opportunities and challenges*. Chinese Journal of Cancer, 2015. **34**(1): p. 4-16.
  94. Obata, K., et al., *Frequent PTEN/MMAC mutations in endometrioid but not serous or mucinous epithelial ovarian tumors*. Cancer Research, 1998. **58**(10): p. 2095-7.
  95. Saito, M., et al., *Allelic imbalance and mutations of the PTEN gene in ovarian cancer*. International Journal of Cancer, 2000. **85**(2): p. 160-165.
  96. Bellacosa, A., et al., *Molecular alterations of the AKT2 oncogene in ovarian and breast carcinomas*. Int J Cancer, 1995. **64**(4): p. 280-5.
  97. Shayesteh, L., et al., *PIK3CA is implicated as an oncogene in ovarian cancer*. Nat Genet, 1999. **21**(1): p. 99-102.
  98. Reisman, D., S. Glaros, and E.A. Thompson, *The SWI/SNF complex and cancer*. Oncogene, 2009. **28**(14): p. 1653-68.
  99. Geisler, J.P., et al., *Frequency of BRCA1 dysfunction in ovarian cancer*. J Natl Cancer Inst, 2002. **94**(1): p. 61-7.
  100. Hilton, J.L., et al., *Inactivation of BRCA1 and BRCA2 in ovarian cancer*. J Natl Cancer Inst, 2002. **94**(18): p. 1396-406.
  101. Alsop, K., et al., *BRCA mutation frequency and patterns of treatment response in BRCA mutation-positive women with ovarian cancer: a report from the Australian Ovarian Cancer Study Group*. J Clin Oncol, 2012. **30**(21): p. 2654-63.
  102. Dubeau, L., *The cell of origin of ovarian epithelial tumors and the ovarian surface epithelium dogma: does the emperor have no clothes?* Gynecol Oncol, 1999. **72**(3): p. 437-42.
  103. Schildkraut, J.M., E. Bastos, and A. Berchuck, *Relationship between lifetime ovulatory cycles and overexpression of mutant p53 in epithelial ovarian cancer*. J Natl Cancer Inst, 1997. **89**(13): p. 932-8.
  104. Purdie, D.M., et al., *Ovulation and risk of epithelial ovarian cancer*. Int J Cancer, 2003. **104**(2): p. 228-32.
  105. Hildreth, N.G., et al., *An epidemiologic study of epithelial carcinoma of the ovary*. Am J Epidemiol, 1981. **114**(3): p. 398-405.
  106. Modan, B., et al., *Cancer incidence in a cohort of infertile women*. American Journal of Epidemiology, 1998. **147**(11): p. 1038-42.
  107. Choi, J.-H., et al., *Gonadotropins and ovarian cancer*. Endocrine Reviews, 2007. **28**(4): p. 440-61.
  108. Riman, T., I. Persson, and S. Nilsson, *Hormonal aspects of epithelial ovarian cancer: review of epidemiological evidence*. Clinical Endocrinology, 1998. **49**(6): p. 695-707.
  109. Hartge, P., et al., *A case-control study of epithelial ovarian cancer*. Am J Obstet Gynecol, 1989. **161**(1): p. 10-6.
  110. Rossing, M.A., et al., *Ovarian tumors in a cohort of infertile women*. New England Journal of Medicine 1994. **331**: p. 771-776.

111. Sanner, K., et al., *Ovarian epithelial neoplasia after hormonal infertility treatment: long-term follow-up of a historical cohort in Sweden*. Fertility & Sterility, 2009. **91**(4): p. 1152-8.
112. Dor, J., et al., *Cancer incidence in a cohort of infertile women who underwent in vitro fertilization*. Fertility & Sterility, 2002. **77**(2): p. 324-7.
113. Fleming, J.S., et al., *Incessant ovulation, inflammation and epithelial ovarian carcinogenesis: Revisiting old hypotheses*. Molecular and Cellular Endocrinology, 2006. **247**(1-2): p. 4-21.
114. Vang, R., M. Shih Ie, and R.J. Kurman, *Fallopian tube precursors of ovarian low- and high-grade serous neoplasms*. Histopathology, 2013. **62**(1): p. 44-58.
115. Karst, A.M. and R. Drapkin, *The new face of ovarian cancer modeling: better prospects for detection and treatment*. F1000 Med Rep, 2011. **3**: p. 22.
116. Folkins, A.K., et al., *A candidate precursor to pelvic serous cancer (p53 signature) and its prevalence in ovaries and fallopian tubes from women with BRCA mutations*. Gynecologic Oncology, 2008. **109**(2): p. 168-173.
117. Shih, I.-M. and R.J. Kurman, *Ovarian tumorigenesis: A proposed model based on morphological and molecular genetic analysis*. The American Journal of Pathology, 2004. **164**(5): p. 1511-1518.
118. Romero, I. and R.C. Bast, Jr., *Minireview: human ovarian cancer: biology, current management, and paths to personalizing therapy*. Endocrinology, 2012. **153**(4): p. 1593-602.
119. Koshiyama, M., N. Matsumura, and I. Konishi, *Recent concepts of ovarian carcinogenesis: Type I and Type II*. BioMed Research International, 2014. **2014**: p. 11.
120. Bristow, R.E. and D.S. Chi, *Platinum-based neoadjuvant chemotherapy and interval surgical cytoreduction for advanced ovarian cancer: a meta-analysis*. Gynecologic Oncology, 2006. **103**(3): p. 1070-6.
121. Schorge, J.O., C. McCann, and M.G. Del Carmen, *Surgical Debulking of Ovarian Cancer: What Difference Does It Make?* Reviews in Obstetrics and Gynecology, 2010. **3**(3): p. 11-117.
122. van der Burg, M.E., et al., *The effect of debulking surgery after induction chemotherapy on the prognosis in advanced epithelial ovarian cancer*. Gynecological Cancer Cooperative Group of the European Organization for Research and Treatment of Cancer. New England Journal of Medicine, 1995. **332**(10): p. 629-34.
123. Vergote, I., et al., *Primary surgery or neoadjuvant chemotherapy followed by interval debulking surgery in advanced ovarian cancer*. European Journal of Cancer, 2011. **47 Suppl 3**: p. S88-92.
124. Oza, A.M., et al., *Olaparib combined with chemotherapy for recurrent platinum-sensitive ovarian cancer: a randomised phase 2 trial*. [Erratum appears in Lancet Oncol. 2015 Feb;16(2):e55], [Erratum appears in Lancet Oncol. 2015 Jan;16(1):e6]. Lancet Oncology, 2015. **16**(1): p. 87-97.
125. Heffner, L.J. and D.J. Schust, *The Reproductive System at a Glance 2010*. **3rd Edition**: p. 46-48.
126. Shi, Q.J., et al., *Novel role of human chorionic gonadotropin in differentiation of human cytotrophoblasts*. Endocrinology, 1993. **132**(3): p. 1387-95.

127. Berndt, S., et al., *Angiogenic activity of human chorionic gonadotropin through LH receptor activation on endothelial and epithelial cells of the endometrium*. FASEB Journal, 2006. **20**(14): p. 2630-2.
128. Morgan, F.J., S. Birken, and R.E. Canfield, *The amino acid sequence of human chorionic gonadotropin. The alpha subunit and beta subunit*. Journal of Biological Chemistry, 1975. **250**(13): p. 5247-58.
129. Bahl, O.P., et al., *Human chorionic gonadotropin: Amino acid sequence of the  $\alpha$  and  $\beta$  subunits*. Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications, 1972. **48**(2): p. 416-422.
130. Fiddes, J.C. and H.M. Goodman, *The cDNA for the beta-subunit of human chorionic gonadotropin suggests evolution of a gene by readthrough into the 3'-untranslated region*. Nature, 1980. **286**(5774): p. 684-7.
131. Pierce, J.G. and T.F. Parsons, *Glycoprotein hormones: structure and function*. Annual Review of Biochemistry, 1981. **50**: p. 465-95.
132. Laphorn, A.J., et al., *Crystal structure of human chorionic gonadotropin*. Nature, 1994. **369**(6480): p. 455-61.
133. Choi, J. and J. Smitz, *Luteinizing hormone and human chorionic gonadotropin: Origins of difference*. Molecular and Cellular Endocrinology, 2014. **383**(1-2): p. 203-213.
134. Stenman, U.-H., H. Alfthan, and K. Hotakainen, *Human chorionic gonadotropin in cancer*. Clinical Biochemistry, 2004. **37**(7): p. 549-61.
135. Casarini, L., et al., *LH and hCG action on the same receptor results in quantitatively and qualitatively different intracellular signalling*. PLoS ONE [Electronic Resource], 2012. **7**(10): p. e46682.
136. Matzuk, M.M., et al., *The biological role of the carboxyl-terminal extension of human chorionic gonadotropin [corrected] beta-subunit*. Endocrinology, 1990. **126**(1): p. 376-83.
137. Simula, A.P., et al., *Luteinizing hormone/chorionic gonadotropin bioactivity in the common marmoset (*Callithrix jacchus*) is due to a chorionic gonadotropin molecule with a structure intermediate between human chorionic gonadotropin and human luteinizing hormone*. Biol Reprod, 1995. **53**(2): p. 380-9.
138. Rahman, N.A. and C.V. Rao, *Recent progress in luteinizing hormone/human chorionic gonadotrophin hormone research*. Molecular Human Reproduction, 2009. **15**(11): p. 703-711.
139. Cole, L.A., *New discoveries on the biology and detection of human chorionic gonadotropin*. Reproductive Biology & Endocrinology, 2009. **7**: p. 8.
140. Ryan, R.J., et al., *The glycoprotein hormones: recent studies of structure-function relationships*. FASEB J, 1988. **2**(11): p. 2661-9.
141. Toll, H., et al., *Glycosylation patterns of human chorionic gonadotropin revealed by liquid chromatography-mass spectrometry and bioinformatics*. Electrophoresis, 2006. **27**(13): p. 2734-46.
142. Vitt, U.A., S.Y. Hsu, and A.J. Hsueh, *Evolution and classification of cystine knot-containing hormones and related extracellular signaling molecules*. Mol Endocrinol, 2001. **15**(5): p. 681-94.
143. Cole, L.A., *Biological functions of hCG and hCG-related molecules*. Reproductive Biology & Endocrinology, 2010. **8**: p. 102.
144. Alam, V., E. Altieri, and F. Zegers-Hochschild, *Preliminary results on the role of embryonic human chorionic gonadotrophin in corpus luteum rescue*

- during early pregnancy and the relationship to abortion and ectopic pregnancy. *Hum Reprod*, 1999. **14**(9): p. 2375-8.
145. Morley, L.C., N. Simpson, and T. Tang, *Human chorionic gonadotrophin (hCG) for preventing miscarriage*. *Cochrane Database Syst Rev*, 2013. **1**: p. Cd008611.
  146. Rao, C.V., *Uphill battle: The saga of hCG research that led to a paradigm shift*. *The Indian Journal of Medical Research*, 2014. **140**(Suppl 1): p. S3-S5.
  147. Licht, P., et al., *Is human chorionic gonadotropin directly involved in the regulation of human implantation?* *Molecular and Cellular Endocrinology*, 2007. **269**(1-2): p. 85-92.
  148. Androutsopoulos, G., P. Gkogkos, and G. Decavalas, *Mid-Trimester Maternal Serum hCG and Alpha Fetal Protein Levels: Clinical Significance and Prediction of Adverse Pregnancy Outcome*. *Int J Endocrinol Metab*, 2013. **11**(2): p. 102-6.
  149. Lei, Z.M., E. Reshef, and V. Rao, *The expression of human chorionic gonadotropin/luteinizing hormone receptors in human endometrial and myometrial blood vessels*. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab*, 1992. **75**(2): p. 651-9.
  150. Zygmunt, M., et al., *Characterization of human chorionic gonadotropin as a novel angiogenic factor*. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab*, 2002. **87**(11): p. 5290-6.
  151. Zygmunt, M., et al., *Invasion of cytotrophoblastic JEG-3 cells is stimulated by hCG in vitro*. *Placenta*, 1998. **19**(8): p. 587-93.
  152. Bahado-Singh, R.O., et al., *The role of hyperglycosylated hCG in trophoblast invasion and the prediction of subsequent pre-eclampsia*. *Prenat Diagn*, 2002. **22**(6): p. 478-81.
  153. Hameed, A., et al., *Frequent expression of beta-human chorionic gonadotropin (beta-hCG) in squamous cell carcinoma of the cervix*. *International Journal of Gynecological Pathology*, 1999. **18**(4): p. 381-6.
  154. Gillott, D.J., R.K. Iles, and T. Chard, *The effects of beta-human chorionic gonadotrophin on the in vitro growth of bladder cancer cell lines*. *British Journal of Cancer*, 1996. **73**(3): p. 323-6.
  155. Butler, S.A., et al., *The increase in bladder carcinoma cell population induced by the free beta subunit of human chorionic gonadotrophin is a result of an anti-apoptosis effect and not cell proliferation*. *British Journal of Cancer*, 2000. **82**(9): p. 1553-6.
  156. Wu, W. and A.M. Walker, *Human chorionic gonadotropin beta (HCGbeta) down-regulates E-cadherin and promotes human prostate carcinoma cell migration and invasion*. *Cancer*, 2006. **106**(1): p. 68-78.
  157. Cole, L.A., *Immunoassay of human chorionic gonadotropin, its free subunits, and metabolites*. *Clinical Chemistry*, 1997. **43**(12): p. 2233-43.
  158. Franchimont, P., et al., *Polymorphism of protein and polypeptide hormones*. *Clinical Endocrinology*, 1972. **1**(4): p. 315-336.
  159. Boorstein, W.R., N.C. Vamvakopoulos, and J.C. Fiddes, *Human chorionic gonadotropin beta-subunit is encoded by at least eight genes arranged in tandem and inverted pairs*. *Nature*, 1982. **300**(5891): p. 419-22.
  160. Hallast, P., K. Rull, and M. Laan, *The evolution and genomic landscape of CGB1 and CGB2 genes*. *Mol Cell Endocrinol*, 2007. **260-262**: p. 2-11.
  161. Talmadge, K., N.C. Vamvakopoulos, and J.C. Fiddes, *Evolution of the genes for the beta subunits of human chorionic gonadotropin and luteinizing hormone*. *Nature*, 1984. **307**(5946): p. 37-40.



162. Bo, M. and I. Boime, *Identification of the transcriptionally active genes of the chorionic gonadotropin beta gene cluster in vivo*. Journal of Biological Chemistry, 1992. **267**(5): p. 3179-84.
163. Dirnhofer, S., et al., *Expression of the human chorionic gonadotropin-beta gene cluster in human pituitaries and alternate use of exon 1*. Journal of Clinical Endocrinology & Metabolism, 1996. **81**(12): p. 4212-7.
164. Jameson, J.L. and A.N. Hollenberg, *Regulation of chorionic gonadotropin gene expression*. Endocrine Reviews, 1993. **14**(2): p. 203-21.
165. Aldaz-Carroll, L., et al., *Specific detection of type II human chorionic gonadotropin beta subunit produced by trophoblastic and neoplastic cells*. Clin Chim Acta, 2015. **444**: p. 92-100.
166. Bellet, D., et al., *Malignant transformation of nontrophoblastic cells is associated with the expression of chorionic gonadotropin beta genes normally transcribed in trophoblastic cells*. Cancer Res, 1997. **57**(3): p. 516-23.
167. Giovangrandi, Y., et al., *Analysis of the human CGB/LHB gene cluster in breast tumors by real-time quantitative RT-PCR assays*. Cancer Letters, 2001. **168**(1): p. 93-100.
168. Hotakainen, K., et al., *Expression Of Human Chorionic Gonadotropin  $\beta$ -Subunit Type I Genes Predicts Adverse Outcome In Renal Cell Carcinoma*. The Journal of molecular diagnostics : JMD, 2006. **8**(5): p. 598-603.
169. Newlands, E.S., *The management of recurrent and drug-resistant gestational trophoblastic neoplasia (GTN)*. Best Practice & Research in Clinical Obstetrics & Gynaecology, 2003. **17**(6): p. 905-23.
170. Utsuki, S., et al., *Long-term outcome of intracranial germinoma with hCG elevation in cerebrospinal fluid but not in serum*. Acta Neurochirurgica, 2002. **144**(11): p. 1151-4; discussion 1154-5.
171. Bagshawe, K.D., *Choriocarcinoma. A model for tumour markers*. Acta Oncol, 1992. **31**(1): p. 99-106.
172. Iles, R.K., et al., *Urinary concentration of human chorionic gonadotrophin and its fragments as a prognostic marker in bladder cancer*. Br J Urol, 1996. **77**(1): p. 61-9.
173. Halim, A.B., et al., *Urinary beta-HCG in benign and malignant urinary tract diseases*. Dis Markers, 1995. **12**(2): p. 109-15.
174. Crawford, R.A., et al., *The prognostic significance of beta human chorionic gonadotrophin and its metabolites in women with cervical carcinoma*. J Clin Pathol, 1998. **51**(9): p. 685-8.
175. Louhimo, J., et al., *Serum HCG beta and CA 72-4 are stronger prognostic factors than CEA, CA 19-9 and CA 242 in pancreatic cancer*. Oncology, 2004. **66**(2): p. 126-31.
176. Iles, R.K., P.J. Delves, and S.A. Butler, *Does hCG or hCGbeta play a role in cancer cell biology?* Molecular & Cellular Endocrinology, 2010. **329**(1-2): p. 62-70.
177. Acevedo, H.F. and R.J. Hartsock, *Metastatic phenotype correlates with high expression of membrane-associated complete beta-human chorionic gonadotropin in vivo*. Cancer, 1996. **78**(11): p. 2388-99.
178. Sheaff, M.T., et al., *beta hCG as a prognostic marker in adenocarcinoma of the prostate*. Journal of Clinical Pathology, 1996. **49**(4): p. 329-32.
179. Jenkins, B.J., et al., *Prediction of response to radiotherapy in invasive bladder cancer*. British Journal of Urology, 1990. **65**(4): p. 345-8.

180. Szturmowicz, M., et al., *The role of human chorionic gonadotropin beta subunit elevation in small-cell lung cancer patients*. Journal of Cancer Research & Clinical Oncology, 1995. **121**(5): p. 309-12.
181. Vartiainen, J., et al., *Combination of serum hCG beta and p53 tissue expression defines distinct subgroups of serous ovarian carcinoma*. International Journal of Cancer, 2008. **122**(9): p. 2125-9.
182. Vartiainen, J., et al., *Preoperative serum concentration of hCGbeta as a prognostic factor in ovarian cancer*. Int J Cancer, 2001. **95**(5): p. 313-316.
183. Nowak-Markwitz, E., et al., *Expression of beta-human chorionic gonadotropin in ovarian cancer tissue*. European Journal of Gynaecological Oncology, 2004. **25**(4): p. 465-9.
184. Grossmann, M., et al., *Measurement of human chorionic gonadotropin-related immunoreactivity in serum, ascites and tumour cysts of patients with gynaecologic malignancies*. European Journal of Clinical Investigation, 1995. **25**(11): p. 867-73.
185. Ind, T., et al., *Serum concentrations of cancer antigen 125, placental alkaline phosphatase, cancer-associated serum antigen and free beta human chorionic gonadotrophin as prognostic markers for epithelial ovarian cancer*. British Journal of Obstetrics & Gynaecology, 1997. **104**(9): p. 1024-9.
186. Lenhard, M., et al., *Human chorionic gonadotropin and its relation to grade, stage and patient survival in ovarian cancer*. BMC Cancer, 2012. **12**: p. 2.
187. Jankowska, A., et al., *Reduction of human chorionic gonadotropin beta subunit expression by modified U1 snRNA caused apoptosis in cervical cancer cells*. Molecular Cancer, 2008. **7**: p. 26.
188. Butler, S.A., et al., *The beta-subunit of human chorionic gonadotrophin exists as a homodimer*. Journal of Molecular Endocrinology, 1999. **22**(2): p. 185-92.
189. Li, Z., et al., *Human chorionic gonadotropin beta induces migration and invasion via activating ERK1/2 and MMP-2 in human prostate cancer DU145 cells*. PLoS One, 2013. **8**(2): p. e54592.
190. Li, Z., et al., *Human chorionic gonadotropin beta induces cell motility via ERK1/2 and MMP-2 activation in human glioblastoma U87MG cells*. J Neurooncol, 2013. **111**(3): p. 237-44.
191. Guo, X., et al., *Overexpression of the beta subunit of human chorionic gonadotropin promotes the transformation of human ovarian epithelial cells and ovarian tumorigenesis*. American Journal of Pathology, 2011. **179**(3): p. 1385-93.
192. Rabik, C.A. and M.E. Dolan, *Molecular mechanisms of resistance and toxicity associated with platinating agents*. Cancer Treatment Reviews, 2007. **33**(1): p. 9-23.
193. McWhinney, S.R., R.M. Goldberg, and H.L. McLeod, *Platinum Neurotoxicity Pharmacogenetics*. Molecular cancer therapeutics, 2009. **8**(1): p. 10-16.
194. McGuire, W.P., et al., *Cyclophosphamide and cisplatin versus paclitaxel and cisplatin: a phase III randomized trial in patients with suboptimal stage III/IV ovarian cancer (from the Gynecologic Oncology Group)*. Semin Oncol, 1996. **23**(5 Suppl 12): p. 40-7.

195. du Bois, A., et al., *A randomized clinical trial of cisplatin/paclitaxel versus carboplatin/paclitaxel as first-line treatment of ovarian cancer*. J Natl Cancer Inst, 2003. **95**(17): p. 1320-9.
196. Raja, F.A., N. Chopra, and J.A. Ledermann, *Optimal first-line treatment in ovarian cancer*. Ann Oncol, 2012. **23 Suppl 10**: p. 118-27.
197. The International Collaborative Ovarian Neoplasm, G., *Paclitaxel plus carboplatin versus standard chemotherapy with either single-agent carboplatin or cyclophosphamide, doxorubicin, and cisplatin in women with ovarian cancer: the ICON3 randomised trial*. The Lancet, 2002. **360**(9332): p. 505-515.
198. Turner, A. and L. Mascorda, *Particle-water interactions of platinum-based anticancer drugs in river water and estuarine water*. Chemosphere, 2014. **119**: p. 415-422.
199. Ciarimboli, G., *Membrane Transporters as Mediators of Cisplatin Effects and Side Effects*. Scientifica, 2012. **2012**: p. 18.
200. Andrews, P.A., et al., *cis-Diamminedichloroplatinum(II) accumulation in sensitive and resistant human ovarian carcinoma cells*. Cancer Res, 1988. **48**(1): p. 68-73.
201. Blair, B.G., et al., *Copper transporter 2 regulates the cellular accumulation and cytotoxicity of Cisplatin and Carboplatin*. Clin Cancer Res, 2009. **15**(13): p. 4312-21.
202. Larson, C.A., et al., *The role of the mammalian copper transporter 1 in the cellular accumulation of platinum-based drugs*. Mol Pharmacol, 2009. **75**(2): p. 324-30.
203. Katano, K., et al., *Acquisition of resistance to cisplatin is accompanied by changes in the cellular pharmacology of copper*. Cancer Res, 2002. **62**(22): p. 6559-65.
204. Samimi, G., et al., *Increase in expression of the copper transporter ATP7A during platinum drug-based treatment is associated with poor survival in ovarian cancer patients*. Clinical Cancer Research, 2004. **9**(16 Pt 1): p. 5853-9.
205. Borst, P., et al., *A family of drug transporters: the multidrug resistance-associated proteins*. J Natl Cancer Inst, 2000. **92**(16): p. 1295-302.
206. Eckstein, N., *Platinum resistance in breast and ovarian cancer cell lines*. Journal of Experimental & Clinical Cancer Research, 2011. **30**: p. 91.
207. Zhu, C., J. Raber, and L.A. Eriksson, *Hydrolysis process of the second generation platinum-based anticancer drug cis-amminedichlorocyclohexylamineplatinum(II)*. J Phys Chem B, 2005. **109**(24): p. 12195-205.
208. Basu, A. and S. Krishnamurthy, *Cellular Responses to Cisplatin-Induced DNA Damage*. Journal of Nucleic Acids, 2010. **2010**: p. 16.
209. Umopathy, P., *The chemical and biochemical consequences of the binding of the antitumour drug cisplatin and other platinum group metal complexes to DNA*. Coordination Chemistry Reviews, 1989. **95**(2): p. 129-181.
210. Henkels, K.M. and J.J. Turchi, *Induction of Apoptosis in Cisplatin-sensitive and -resistant Human Ovarian Cancer Cell Lines*. Cancer Research, 1997. **57**(20): p. 4488-4492.
211. Lokich, J. and N. Anderson, *Carboplatin versus cisplatin in solid tumors: an analysis of the literature*. Ann Oncol, 1998. **9**(1): p. 13-21.

212. Woynarowski, J.M., et al., *Oxaliplatin-induced damage of cellular DNA*. *Molecular Pharmacology*, 2000. **58**(5): p. 920-7.
213. Saris, C.P., et al., *In vitro formation of DNA adducts by cisplatin, lobaplatin and oxaliplatin in calf thymus DNA in solution and in cultured human cells*. *Carcinogenesis*, 1996. **17**(12): p. 2763-9.
214. Raymond, E., et al., *Cellular and Molecular Pharmacology of Oxaliplatin I*. *Molecular Cancer Therapeutics*, 2002. **1**(3): p. 227-235.
215. Ahmad, S., *Platinum-DNA interactions and subsequent cellular processes controlling sensitivity to anticancer platinum complexes*. *Chemistry & Biodiversity*, 2010. **7**(3): p. 543-66.
216. Mukhopadhyay, A., et al., *PARP inhibitors and epithelial ovarian cancer: an approach to targeted chemotherapy and personalised medicine*. *Bjog*, 2011. **118**(4): p. 429-32.
217. Agarwal, R. and S.B. Kaye, *Ovarian cancer: strategies for overcoming resistance to chemotherapy*. *Nat Rev Cancer*, 2003. **3**(7): p. 502-16.
218. Hennessy, B.T., R.L. Coleman, and M. Markman, *Ovarian cancer*. *The Lancet*, 2009. **374**(9698): p. 1371-1382.
219. Siddik, Z.H., *Cisplatin: mode of cytotoxic action and molecular basis of resistance*. *Oncogene*, 2003. **22**(47): p. 7265-79.
220. Wang, D. and S.J. Lippard, *Cellular processing of platinum anticancer drugs*. *Nature Reviews. Drug Discovery*, 2005. **4**(4): p. 307-20.
221. Johnson, S.W., et al., *Increased platinum-DNA damage tolerance is associated with cisplatin resistance and cross-resistance to various chemotherapeutic agents in unrelated human ovarian cancer cell lines*. *Cancer Research*, 1997.
222. Chu, G., *Cellular responses to cisplatin. The roles of DNA-binding proteins and DNA repair*. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 1994. **269**(2): p. 787-90.
223. Godwin, A.K., et al., *High resistance to cisplatin in human ovarian cancer cell lines is associated with marked increase of glutathione synthesis*. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, 1992. **89**(7): p. 3070-4.
224. Ishikawa, T. and F. Ali-Osman, *Glutathione-associated cis-diamminedichloroplatinum(II) metabolism and ATP-dependent efflux from leukemia cells. Molecular characterization of glutathione-platinum complex and its biological significance*. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 1993. **268**(27): p. 20116-20125.
225. Smyth, J.F., et al., *Glutathione reduces the toxicity and improves quality of life of women diagnosed with ovarian cancer treated with cisplatin: results of a double-blind, randomised trial*. *Annals of Oncology*, 1997. **8**(6): p. 569-73.
226. Gately, D.P. and S.B. Howell, *Cellular accumulation of the anticancer agent cisplatin: a review*. *British Journal of Cancer*, 1993. **67**(6): p. 1171-1176.
227. Holzer, A.K., G.H. Manorek, and S.B. Howell, *Contribution of the major copper influx transporter CTR1 to the cellular accumulation of cisplatin, carboplatin, and oxaliplatin*. *Molecular Pharmacology*, 2006. **70**(4): p. 1390-4.
228. Lee, Y.Y., et al., *Prognostic value of the copper transporters, CTR1 and CTR2, in patients with ovarian carcinoma receiving platinum-based chemotherapy*. *Gynecol Oncol*, 2011. **122**(2): p. 361-5.

229. van den Berghe, P.V., et al., *Human copper transporter 2 is localized in late endosomes and lysosomes and facilitates cellular copper uptake*. *Biochem J*, 2007. **407**(1): p. 49-59.
230. Safaei, R., et al., *The role of copper transporters in the development of resistance to Pt drugs*. *Journal of Inorganic Biochemistry*, 2004. **98**(10): p. 1607-1613.
231. Safaei, R., et al., *Abnormal lysosomal trafficking and enhanced exosomal export of cisplatin in drug-resistant human ovarian carcinoma cells*. *Molecular Cancer Therapeutics*, 2005. **4**(10): p. 1595-604.
232. Gottesman, M.M. and V. Ling, *The molecular basis of multidrug resistance in cancer: the early years of P-glycoprotein research*. *FEBS Lett*, 2006. **580**(4): p. 998-1009.
233. Yang, L., et al., *Altered microRNA expression in cisplatin-resistant ovarian cancer cells and upregulation of miR-130a associated with MDR1/P-glycoprotein-mediated drug resistance*. *Oncology Reports*, 2012. **28**: p. 592-600.
234. Ren, L., L. Xiao, and J. Hu, *MDR1 and MDR3 genes and drug resistance to cisplatin of ovarian cancer cells*. *J Huazhong Univ Sci Technolog Med Sci*, 2007. **27**(6): p. 721-4.
235. Taniguchi, K., et al., *A human canalicular multispecific organic anion transporter (cMOAT) gene is overexpressed in cisplatin-resistant human cancer cell lines with decreased drug accumulation*. *Cancer Res*, 1996. **56**(18): p. 4124-9.
236. Kool, M., et al., *Analysis of expression of cMOAT (MRP2), MRP3, MRP4, and MRP5, homologues of the multidrug resistance-associated protein gene (MRP1), in human cancer cell lines*. *Cancer Res*, 1997. **57**(16): p. 3537-47.
237. Guminski, A.D., et al., *MRP2 (ABCC2) and cisplatin sensitivity in hepatocytes and human ovarian carcinoma*. *Gynecologic Oncology*, 2006. **100**(2): p. 239-246.
238. Materna, V., et al., *RNA expression of MDR1/P-glycoprotein, DNA-topoisomerase I, and MRP2 in ovarian carcinoma patients: correlation with chemotherapeutic response*. *Gynecol Oncol*, 2004. **94**(1): p. 152-60.
239. Arts, H.J.G., et al., *Drug Resistance-associated Markers P-Glycoprotein, Multidrug Resistance-associated Protein 1, Multidrug Resistance-associated Protein 2, and Lung Resistance Protein as Prognostic Factors in Ovarian Carcinoma*. *Clinical Cancer Research*, 1999. **5**(10): p. 2798-2805.
240. Surowiak, P., et al., *ABCC2 (MRP2, cMOAT) can be localized in the nuclear membrane of ovarian carcinomas and correlates with resistance to cisplatin and clinical outcome*. *Clin Cancer Res*, 2006. **12**(23): p. 7149-58.
241. Galluzzi, L., et al., *Molecular mechanisms of cisplatin resistance*. *Oncogene*, 2012. **31**(15): p. 1869-83.
242. Lomonaco, S.L., X.S. Xu, and G. Wang, *The Role of Bcl-x(L) Protein in Nucleotide Excision Repair-Facilitated Cell Protection Against Cisplatin-Induced Apoptosis*. *DNA Cell Biol*, 2009. **28**(6): p. 285-94.
243. Bellacosa, A., *Functional interactions and signaling properties of mammalian DNA mismatch repair proteins*. *Cell Death Differ*, 2001. **8**(11): p. 1076-92.
244. Brown, R., et al., *hMLH1 expression and cellular responses of ovarian tumour cells to treatment with cytotoxic anticancer agents*. *Oncogene*, 1997. **15**(1): p. 45-52.

245. Aebi, S., et al., *Loss of DNA mismatch repair in acquired resistance to cisplatin*. *Cancer Res*, 1996. **56**(13): p. 3087-90.
246. Fink, D., et al., *The role of DNA mismatch repair in platinum drug resistance*. *Cancer Res*, 1996. **56**(21): p. 4881-6.
247. Colton, S.L., et al., *The Involvement of Ataxia-telangiectasia Mutated Protein Activation in Nucleotide Excision Repair-facilitated Cell Survival with Cisplatin Treatment*. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 2006. **281**(37): p. 27117-27125.
248. Li, Q., et al., *Association between the level of ERCC-1 expression and the repair of cisplatin-induced DNA damage in human ovarian cancer cells*. *Anticancer Research*, 2000. **20**(2A): p. 645-52.
249. Saldivar, J.S., et al., *Nucleotide excision repair pathway review I: implications in ovarian cancer and platinum sensitivity*. *Gynecologic Oncology*, 2007. **107**(1 Suppl 1): p. S56-71.
250. Masuda, H., et al., *Increased DNA repair as a mechanism of acquired resistance to cis-diamminedichloroplatinum (II) in human ovarian cancer cell lines*. *Cancer Research*, 1988. **48**(20): p. 5713-6.
251. Masuda, H., et al., *Increased removal of DNA-bound platinum in a human ovarian cancer cell line resistant to cis-diamminedichloroplatinum(II)*. *Cancer Research*, 1990. **50**(6): p. 1863-6.
252. Dabholkar, M., et al., *Messenger RNA levels of XPAC and ERCC1 in ovarian cancer tissue correlate with response to platinum-based chemotherapy*. *Journal of Clinical Investigation*, 1994. **94**(2): p. 703-8.
253. Saldivar, J.S., et al., *Moving toward individualized therapy based on NER polymorphisms that predict platinum sensitivity in ovarian cancer patients*. *Gynecologic Oncology*, 2007. **107**(1, Supplement): p. S223-S229.
254. Shirota, Y., et al., *ERCC1 and thymidylate synthase mRNA levels predict survival for colorectal cancer patients receiving combination oxaliplatin and fluorouracil chemotherapy*. *Journal of Clinical Oncology*, 2001. **19**(23): p. 4298-304.
255. Olaussen, K.A., et al., *DNA repair by ERCC1 in non-small-cell lung cancer and cisplatin-based adjuvant chemotherapy*. *New England Journal of Medicine*, 2006. **355**(10): p. 983-91.
256. Dabholkar, M., et al., *ERCC1 and ERCC2 expression in malignant tissues from ovarian cancer patients*. *Journal of the National Cancer Institute*, 1992. **84**(19): p. 1512-7.
257. Steffensen, K.D., M. Waldstrom, and A. Jakobsen, *The relationship of platinum resistance and ERCC1 protein expression in epithelial ovarian cancer*. *International Journal of Gynecological Cancer*, 2009. **19**(5): p. 820-5.
258. Steffensen, K.D., et al., *Prediction of response to chemotherapy by ERCC1 immunohistochemistry and ERCC1 polymorphism in ovarian cancer*. *International Journal of Gynecological Cancer*, 2008. **18**(4): p. 702-10.
259. Qi, B.-l., et al., *Polymorphisms of ERCC1 gene and outcomes in epithelial ovarian cancer patients with platinum-based chemotherapy*. *Chinese Journal of Obstetrics & Gynecology*, 2013. **48**(11): p. 847-52.
260. Kang, S., et al., *Association between excision repair cross-complementation group 1 polymorphism and clinical outcome of platinum-based chemotherapy in patients with epithelial ovarian cancer*. *Exp Mol Med*, 2006. **38**(3): p. 320-4.

261. Moggs, J.G., et al., *Differential human nucleotide excision repair of paired and mismatched cisplatin-DNA adducts*. Nucleic Acids Research, 1997. **25**(3): p. 480-91.
262. Zamble, D.B., et al., *Repair of cisplatin--DNA adducts by the mammalian excision nuclease*. Biochemistry, 1996. **35**(31): p. 10004-13.
263. Dann, R.B., et al., *BRCA1/2 mutations and expression: response to platinum chemotherapy in patients with advanced stage epithelial ovarian cancer*. Gynecologic Oncology, 2012. **125**(3): p. 677-682.
264. Ashworth, A., *Drug resistance caused by reversion mutation*. Cancer Research, 2008. **68**(24): p. 10021-3.
265. Sakai, W., et al., *Secondary mutations as a mechanism of cisplatin resistance in BRCA2-mutated cancers*. Nature, 2008. **451**(7182): p. 1116-20.
266. Suh, D.H., et al., *Epigenetic Therapies as a Promising Strategy for Overcoming Chemoresistance in Epithelial Ovarian Cancer*. J Cancer Prev, 2013. **18**(3): p. 227-34.
267. Borley, J. and R. Brown, *Epigenetic mechanisms and therapeutic targets of chemotherapy resistance in epithelial ovarian cancer*. Annals of Medicine, 2015. **47**(5): p. 1-11.
268. Wang, Y.Q., et al., *Aberrant methylation of breast and ovarian cancer susceptibility gene 1 in chemosensitive human ovarian cancer cells does not involve the phosphatidylinositol 3'-kinase-Akt pathway*. Cancer Sci, 2010. **101**(7): p. 1618-23.
269. Strathdee, G., et al., *A role for methylation of the hMLH1 promoter in loss of hMLH1 expression and drug resistance in ovarian cancer*. Oncogene, 1999. **18**(14): p. 2335-41.
270. Zeller, C., et al., *Candidate DNA methylation drivers of acquired cisplatin resistance in ovarian cancer identified by methylome and expression profiling*. Oncogene, 2012. **31**(42): p. 4567-76.
271. Gifford, G., et al., *The Acquisition of hMLH1 Methylation in Plasma DNA after Chemotherapy Predicts Poor Survival for Ovarian Cancer Patients*. Clinical Cancer Research, 2004. **10**(13): p. 4420-4426.
272. Mamenta, E.L., et al., *Enhanced replicative bypass of platinum-DNA adducts in cisplatin-resistant human ovarian carcinoma cell lines*. Cancer Research, 1994. **54**(13): p. 3500-5.
273. Paul, I., et al., *Acquired differential regulation of caspase-8 in cisplatin-resistant non-small-cell lung cancer*. Cell Death Dis, 2012. **3**: p. e449.
274. Johnstone, R.W., A.A. Ruefli, and S.W. Lowe, *Apoptosis: A Link between Cancer Genetics and Chemotherapy*. Cell, 2002. **108**(2): p. 153-164.
275. Olivier, M., M. Hollstein, and P. Hainaut, *TP53 Mutations in Human Cancers: Origins, Consequences, and Clinical Use*. Cold Spring Harb Perspect Biol, 2010. **2**(1).
276. Han, J.Y., et al., *The relationship between cisplatin-induced apoptosis and p53, bcl-2 and bax expression in human lung cancer cells*. Korean J Intern Med, 1999. **14**(1): p. 42-52.
277. Katayama, H., et al., *Phosphorylation by aurora kinase A induces Mdm2-mediated destabilization and inhibition of p53*. Nature Genetics, 2004. **36**(1): p. 55-62.
278. Iles, R.K., *Ectopic hCGbeta expression by epithelial cancer: malignant behaviour, metastasis and inhibition of tumor cell apoptosis*. Molecular & Cellular Endocrinology, 2007. **260-262**: p. 264-70.

279. Berman, R. and G.G. Steel, *Induced and inherent resistance to alkylating agents in human small-cell bronchial carcinoma xenografts*. British Journal of Cancer, 1984. **49**(4): p. 431-436.
280. Berman, R., B. Gusterson, and G.G. Steel, *Resistance to alkylating agents and tumour differentiation in xenografts of small cell lung cancer*. British Journal of Cancer, 1985. **51**(5): p. 653-8.
281. Domcke, S., R. Sinha, and D.A. Levine, *Evaluating cell lines as tumour models by comparison of genomic profiles*. Nature communications, 2013. **4**: p. 2126.
282. Ince, T.A. and A.D. Sousa, *Characterization of twenty-five ovarian tumour cell lines that phenocopy primary tumours*. Nat Commun, 2015. **6**: p. 7419.
283. Hamilton, T.C., R.C. Young, and R.F. Ozols, *Experimental model systems of ovarian cancer: applications to the design and evaluation of new treatment approaches*. Semin Oncol, 1984. **11**(3): p. 285-98.
284. Behrens, B.C., et al., *Characterization of a cis-diamminedichloroplatinum(II)-resistant human ovarian cancer cell line and its use in evaluation of platinum analogues*. Cancer Res, 1987. **47**(2): p. 414-8.
285. Stordal, B., et al., *BRCA1/2 mutation analysis in 41 ovarian cell lines reveals only one functionally deleterious BRCA1 mutation*. Molecular Oncology, 2013. **7**(3): p. 567-579.
286. Yaginuma, Y. and H. Westphal, *Abnormal structure and expression of the p53 gene in human ovarian carcinoma cell lines*. Cancer Res, 1992. **52**(15): p. 4196-9.
287. Conover, C.A., et al., *Biological characterization of human epithelial ovarian carcinoma cells in primary culture: the insulin-like growth factor system*. Experimental Cell Research, 1998. **238**(2): p. 439-49.
288. Hamilton, T.C., et al., *Characterization of a human ovarian carcinoma cell line (NIH:OVCAR-3) with androgen and estrogen receptors*. Cancer Res, 1983. **43**(11): p. 5379-89.
289. Fogh, J., W.C. Wright, and J.D. Loveless, *Absence of HeLa cell contamination in 169 cell lines derived from human tumors*. J Natl Cancer Inst, 1977. **58**(2): p. 209-14.
290. Fogh, J., J.M. Fogh, and T. Orfeo, *One hundred and twenty-seven cultured human tumor cell lines producing tumors in nude mice*. J Natl Cancer Inst, 1977. **59**(1): p. 221-6.
291. Langdon, S.P., et al., *Characterization and properties of nine human ovarian adenocarcinoma cell lines*. Cancer Res, 1988. **48**(21): p. 6166-72.
292. Cooke, S.L., et al., *Genomic analysis of genetic heterogeneity and evolution in high-grade serous ovarian carcinoma*. Oncogene, 2010. **29**(35): p. 4905-13.
293. Buick, R.N., R. Pullano, and J.M. Trent, *Comparative properties of five human ovarian adenocarcinoma cell lines*. Cancer Res, 1985. **45**(8): p. 3668-76.
294. Hagopian, G.S., et al., *Expression of p53 in cisplatin-resistant ovarian cancer cell lines: modulation with the novel platinum analogue (1R, 2R-diaminocyclohexane)(trans-diacetato)(dichloro)-platinum(IV)*. Clin Cancer Res, 1999. **5**(3): p. 655-63.



295. Shih, I.-M., et al., *Assessing tumors in living animals through measurement of urinary [beta]-human chorionic gonadotropin*. *Nat Med*, 2000. **6**(6): p. 711-714.
296. Nowak-Markwitz, E., et al., *Localization of human chorionic gonadotropin beta subunit transcripts in ovarian cancer tissue*. *Folia Histochemica et Cytobiologica*, 2004. **42**(2): p. 123-6.
297. Cory, A.H., et al., *Use of an aqueous soluble tetrazolium/formazan assay for cell growth assays in culture*. *Cancer Commun*, 1991. **3**(7): p. 207-12.
298. Huang, K.T., Y.H. Chen, and A.M. Walker, *Inaccuracies in MTS assays: major distorting effects of medium, serum albumin, and fatty acids*. *Biotechniques*, 2004. **37**(3): p. 406, 408, 410-2.
299. Nemansky, M., et al., *Human endometrial stromal cells generate uncombined alpha-subunit from human chorionic gonadotropin, which can synergize with progesterone to induce decidualization*. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab*, 1998. **83**(2): p. 575-81.
300. Moy, E., et al., *Glycoprotein hormone alpha-subunit functions synergistically with progesterone to stimulate differentiation of cultured human endometrial stromal cells to decidualized cells: a novel role for free alpha-subunit in reproduction*. *Endocrinology*, 1996. **137**(4): p. 1332-9.
301. Blithe, D.L., R.G. Richards, and M.C. Skarulis, *Free alpha molecules from pregnancy stimulate secretion of prolactin from human decidual cells: a novel function for free alpha in pregnancy*. *Endocrinology*, 1991. **129**(4): p. 2257-9.
302. Persons, D.L., et al., *Cisplatin-induced activation of mitogen-activated protein kinases in ovarian carcinoma cells: inhibition of extracellular signal-regulated kinase activity increases sensitivity to cisplatin*. *Clinical Cancer Research*, 1999. **5**(5): p. 1007-14.
303. O'Toole, S.A., et al., *The MTS assay as an indicator of chemosensitivity/resistance in malignant gynaecological tumours*. *Cancer Detection & Prevention*, 2003. **27**(1): p. 47-54.
304. Gan, P.P., E. Pasquier, and M. Kavallaris, *Class III beta-tubulin mediates sensitivity to chemotherapeutic drugs in non small cell lung cancer*. *Cancer Res*, 2007. **67**(19): p. 9356-63.
305. Yan, X., et al., *Increased expression of annexin A3 is a mechanism of platinum resistance in ovarian cancer*. *Cancer Res*, 2010. **70**(4): p. 1616-24.
306. Chaney, S.G., et al., *Recognition and processing of cisplatin- and oxaliplatin-DNA adducts*. *Crit Rev Oncol Hematol*, 2005. **53**(1): p. 3-11.
307. Faivre, S., et al., *DNA strand breaks and apoptosis induced by oxaliplatin in cancer cells*. *Biochemical Pharmacology*, 2003. **66**(2): p. 225-237.
308. Zhang, Z., et al., *Luteinizing hormone upregulates survivin and inhibits apoptosis in ovarian epithelial tumors*. *Eur J Obstet Gynecol Reprod Biol*, 2011. **155**(1): p. 69-74.
309. <https://www.broadinstitute.org/scientific-community/science/platforms/proteomics/itraq>, 2015.
310. Ross, P.L., et al., *Multiplexed protein quantitation in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* using amine-reactive isobaric tagging reagents*. *Mol Cell Proteomics*, 2004. **3**(12): p. 1154-69.
311. Zhang, W., N. Gan, and J. Zhou, *Immunohistochemical investigation of the correlation between LIM kinase 1 expression and development and*

- progression of human ovarian carcinoma.* J Int Med Res, 2012. **40**(3): p. 1067-73.
312. Jang, K.Y., et al., *Expression and prognostic significance of SIRT1 in ovarian epithelial tumours.* Pathology, 2009. **41**(4): p. 366-71.
  313. Yuan, H., L. Su, and W.Y. Chen, *The emerging and diverse roles of sirtuins in cancer: a clinical perspective.* Onco Targets Ther, 2013. **6**: p. 1399-416.
  314. Chen, Q., et al., *Downregulation of LIMK1 level inhibits migration of lung cancer cells and enhances sensitivity to chemotherapy drugs.* Oncol Res, 2013. **20**(11): p. 491-8.
  315. Zhang, T., et al., *SIRT1 expression is associated with the chemotherapy response and prognosis of patients with advanced NSCLC.* PLoS One, 2013. **8**(11): p. e79162.
  316. Chu, F., et al., *Control of multidrug resistance gene *mdr1* and cancer resistance to chemotherapy by the longevity gene *sirt1*.* Cancer Res, 2005. **65**(22): p. 10183-7.
  317. Gyorffy, B., et al., *Online survival analysis software to assess the prognostic value of biomarkers using transcriptomic data in non-small-cell lung cancer.* PLoS One, 2013. **8**(12).
  318. Wasinger, V.C., M. Zeng, and Y. Yau, *Current Status and Advances in Quantitative Proteomic Mass Spectrometry.* International Journal of Proteomics, 2013. **2013**: p. 12.
  319. Ong, S.-E. and M. Mann, *A practical recipe for stable isotope labeling by amino acids in cell culture (SILAC).* Nat. Protocols, 2007. **1**(6): p. 2650-2660.
  320. Elliott, M.H., et al., *Current trends in quantitative proteomics.* Journal of Mass Spectrometry, 2009. **44**(12): p. 1637-1660.
  321. Thelen, J.J., *Quantitative Proteomics in Plants: Choices in Abundance.* Plant Cell, 2007. **19**(11): p. 3339-3346.
  322. Lou, Z. and J. Chen, *Cellular senescence and DNA repair.* Experimental Cell Research, 2006. **312**(14): p. 2641-2646.
  323. Berndtsson, M., et al., *Acute apoptosis by cisplatin requires induction of reactive oxygen species but is not associated with damage to nuclear DNA.* Int J Cancer, 2007. **120**(1): p. 175-80.
  324. Jeong, J., et al., *SIRT1 promotes DNA repair activity and deacetylation of Ku70.* Exp Mol Med, 2007. **39**(1): p. 8-13.
  325. Oikawa, K., et al., *Expression of a novel human gene, human wings apart-like (*hWAPL*), is associated with cervical carcinogenesis and tumor progression.* Cancer Res, 2004. **64**(10): p. 3545-9.
  326. Gandhi, R., P. Gillespie, and T. Hirano, *Human Wapl Is a Cohesin-binding Protein that Promotes Sister Chromatid Resolution in Mitotic Prophase.* Curr Biol, 2006. **16**(24): p. 2406-17.
  327. Arber, S., et al., *Regulation of actin dynamics through phosphorylation of cofilin by LIM-kinase.* Nature, 1998. **393**(6687): p. 805-9.
  328. McConnell, B.V., K. Koto, and A. Gutierrez-Hartmann, *Nuclear and cytoplasmic LIMK1 enhances human breast cancer progression.* Mol Cancer, 2011. **10**: p. 75.
  329. Davila, M., et al., *LIM kinase 1 is essential for the invasive growth of prostate epithelial cells: implications in prostate cancer.* J Biol Chem, 2003. **278**(38): p. 36868-75.

330. Tapia, T., R. Ottman, and R. Chakrabarti, *LIM kinase1 modulates function of membrane type matrix metalloproteinase 1: implication in invasion of prostate cancer cells*. Mol Cancer, 2011. **10**: p. 6.
331. Yoshioka, K., et al., *A role for LIM kinase in cancer invasion*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A, 2003. **100**(12): p. 7247-52.
332. Deng, C.X., *SIRT1, Is It a Tumor Promoter or Tumor Suppressor?* Int J Biol Sci, 2009. **5**(2): p. 147-52.
333. Hori, Y.S., et al., *Regulation of FOXOs and p53 by SIRT1 modulators under oxidative stress*. PLoS One, 2013. **8**(9): p. e73875.
334. Motta, M.C., et al., *Mammalian SIRT1 Represses Forkhead Transcription Factors*. Cell, 2004. **116**(4): p. 551-563.
335. Chen, X., et al., *High levels of SIRT1 expression enhance tumorigenesis and associate with a poor prognosis of colorectal carcinoma patients*. Sci Rep, 2014. **4**: p. 7481.
336. Stunkel, W., et al., *Function of the SIRT1 protein deacetylase in cancer*. Biotechnol J, 2007. **2**(11): p. 1360-8.
337. Huffman, D.M., et al., *SIRT1 is significantly elevated in mouse and human prostate cancer*. Cancer Res, 2007. **67**(14): p. 6612-8.
338. Holloway, K.R., et al., *SIRT1 positively regulates breast cancer associated human aromatase (CYP19A1) expression*. Mol Endocrinol, 2013. **27**(3): p. 480-90.
339. Luo, J., et al., *Negative control of p53 by Sir2alpha promotes cell survival under stress*. Cell, 2001. **107**(2): p. 137-48.
340. Kojima, K., et al., *A role for SIRT1 in cell growth and chemoresistance in prostate cancer PC3 and DU145 cells*. Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications, 2008. **373**(3): p. 423-428.
341. Desgrosellier, J.S. and D.A. Cheresh, *Integrins in cancer: biological implications and therapeutic opportunities*. Nature reviews. Cancer, 2010. **10**(1): p. 9-22.
342. Dedes, P.G., et al., *Expression of matrix macromolecules and functional properties of breast cancer cells are modulated by the bisphosphonate zoledronic acid*. Biochimica et Biophysica Acta (BBA) - General Subjects, 2012. **1820**(12): p. 1926-1939.
343. Boylan, K.L.M., et al., *Quantitative proteomic analysis by iTRAQ(®) for the identification of candidate biomarkers in ovarian cancer serum*. Proteome Science, 2010. **8**: p. 31-31.
344. Waldemarson, S., et al., *Protein expression changes in ovarian cancer during the transition from benign to malignant*. J Proteome Res, 2012. **11**(5): p. 2876-89.
345. Wu, W., et al., *Unbiased Proteomic and Transcript Analyses Reveal that Stathmin-1 Silencing Inhibits Colorectal Cancer Metastasis and Sensitizes to 5-Fluorouracil Treatment*. Molecular Cancer Research, 2014. **12**(12): p. 1717-1728.
346. Syed, N., et al., *Silencing of high-mobility group box 2 (HMGB2) modulates cisplatin and 5-fluorouracil sensitivity in head and neck squamous cell carcinoma*. PROTEOMICS, 2015. **15**(2-3): p. 383-393.
347. Nishimura, K., et al., *Identification of chemoresistant factors by protein expression analysis with iTRAQ for head and neck carcinoma*. Br J Cancer, 2014. **111**(4): p. 799-806.

348. Gillet, L.C., et al., *Targeted Data Extraction of the MS/MS Spectra Generated by Data-independent Acquisition: A New Concept for Consistent and Accurate Proteome Analysis*. *Molecular & Cellular Proteomics*, 2012. **11**(6).
349. Michalski, A., J. Cox, and M. Mann, *More than 100,000 Detectable Peptide Species Elute in Single Shotgun Proteomics Runs but the Majority is Inaccessible to Data-Dependent LC-MS/MS*. *Journal of Proteome Research*, 2011. **10**(4): p. 1785-1793.
350. Bourassa, S., et al., *Evaluation of iTRAQ and SWATH-MS for the Quantification of Proteins Associated with Insulin Resistance in Human Duodenal Biopsy Samples*. *PLoS ONE*, 2015. **10**(5): p. e0125934.
351. Morita, E., et al., *Attenuated Protein Expression Vectors for Use in siRNA Rescue Experiments*. *BioTechniques*, 2012. **0**(0): p. 1-5.
352. Lassus, P., J. Rodriguez, and Y. Lazebnik, *Confirming specificity of RNAi in mammalian cells*. *Sci STKE*, 2002. **2002**(147): p. pl13.
353. Wang, Z., et al., *RNA Interference and Cancer Therapy*. *Pharmaceutical Research*, 2011. **28**(12): p. 2983-2995.
354. Solomon, J.M., et al., *Inhibition of SIRT1 Catalytic Activity Increases p53 Acetylation but Does Not Alter Cell Survival following DNA Damage*. *Molecular and Cellular Biology*, 2006. **26**(1): p. 28-38.
355. Yang, S.J., et al., *Nicotinamide improves glucose metabolism and affects the hepatic NAD-sirtuin pathway in a rodent model of obesity and type 2 diabetes*. *J Nutr Biochem*, 2014. **25**(1): p. 66-72.
356. Süßmuth, S.D., et al., *An exploratory double-blind, randomized clinical trial with selisistat, a SirT1 inhibitor, in patients with Huntington's disease*. *British Journal of Clinical Pharmacology*, 2015. **79**(3): p. 465-476.
357. McDermott, M., et al., *In vitro Development of Chemotherapy and Targeted Therapy Drug-Resistant Cancer Cell Lines: A Practical Guide with Case Studies*. *Front Oncol*, 2014. **4**: p. 40.
358. <http://www.bioreprod.org/content/suppl/2010/09/29/bioreprod.110.085910.DC1/bioreprod.110.085910-3.pdf>, 2016.